DOCUMENT RESUME

ED 476 484 CE 084 948

AUTHOR	Guthrie, Hugh, Ed.
TITLE	Online Learning: Research Readings.
INSTITUTION	Australian National Training Authority, Melbourne.
ISBN	ISBN-1-74096-109-9
PUB DATE	2003-00-00
NOTE	219p.; Project is part of the Australian Flexible Learning Framework for the National Vocational Education and Training System 2000-2004.
AVAILABLE FROM	National Centre for Vocational Education Research, 252 Kensington Road, Leabrook, South Australia 5068, Australia (Cat. no. 951; $59.95 Australian). Tel: 08 8333 8400; Fax: 08 8331 9211; e-mail: vet_req@ncver.edu.au; Web site: http://www.ncver.edu.au. For full text: http://www.ncver.edu.au/cgi-bin/getpjm.pl?prID=nr1F06.
PUB TYPE	Collected Works - General (020) -- Reports - Research (143)
EDRS PRICE	EDRS Price MF01 Plus Postage. PC Not Available from EDRS
DESCRIPTORS	Computer Literacy; *Computer Mediated Communication; Computer Uses in Education; Delivery Systems; Developed Nations; Distance Education; *Educational Quality; Educational Research; Electronic Mail; Foreign Countries; Information Literacy; *Information Technology; Internet; Online Courses; *Online Systems; *Partnerships in Education; Postsecondary Education; Training; *Vocational Education; Web Based Instruction
IDENTIFIERS	Australia; Electronic Commerce; *Electronic Learning

ABSTRACT

This book comprises an overview and 11 chapters that address issues related to flexible approaches to delivery and online learning in particular. "Overview" (Guthrie) highlights key points drawn from the chapters. "Does Digital Literacy Mean More Than Clicking Your Fingers?" (Candy) discusses the importance of information and communication technologies (ICT) literacy for survival in today's fast-changing world. "The Partnership Challenge" (Kearns) reports on this message from an international study of policy relating to ICT in education: that the secret to realizing the full potential of ICT as a learning tool lies in building partnerships. "One Size Doesn't Fit All" (Brennan) discusses pedagogical implications of online delivery of teaching and training in light of rapid, substantial technological change. "Quality in Online Learning" (Cashion, Palmieri) reports a study that showed vocational education and training (VET) students reacted well to online learning and stressed the key importance of good teachers, facilitators, and tutors to successful, high quality online teaching. "The Development of Quality Online Assessment in VET" (Hyde, Booth, Wilson) focuses on a study that showed the most effective use of online assessment is achieved when educational objectives are clearly linked to assessment activities. "Learner Expectations and Experiences" (Choy, McNickle, Clayton) recognizes the importance of provision of services to support online students in every aspect of the online experience. "Online Learning" (Curtain) outlines settings in which online learning is or is not likely to be cost-effective. "E-Business and Online Learning" (Mitchell) examines connections between these two and considers opportunities for the VET sector arising from them. "Think Strategy" (Schofield) synthesizes findings from four exploratory case studies of how companies think about and

Reproductions supplied by EDRS are the best that can be made
from the original document

experience e-learning. "Online Delivery and Learning in Regional Australia" (Kilpatrick, Bound) describes a study that mapped online delivery to determine "what" is happening and "why." "Regional Perspectives on Online Learning" (Horton, Osborne) covers a study of key determinants of whether rural populations were benefiting from online learning. (YLB)

Reproductions supplied by EDRS are the best that can be made
from the original document.

NCVER Online learning

online LEARNING

ED 476 484

U.S. DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION
Office of Educational Research and Improvement
EDUCATIONAL RESOURCES INFORMATION CENTER (ERIC)
This document has been reproduced as received from the person or organization originating it.
Minor changes have been made to improve reproduction quality.
• Points of view or opinions stated in this document do not necessarily represent official OERI position or policy.

PERMISSION TO REPRODUCE AND DISSEMINATE THIS MATERIAL IN MICROFICHE, AND IN ELECTRONIC MEDIA FOR ERIC COLLECTION SUBSCRIBERS ONLY, HAS BEEN GRANTED BY

S. Haugma

TO THE EDUCATIONAL RESOURCES INFORMATION CENTER (ERIC)
2A

Research readings

Edited by
Hugh Guthrie

Australian *Flexible* Learning Framework
Supporting Flexible Learning Opportunities

flexiblelearning.net.au

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

NCVER Online learning

Research readings

Edited by
Hugh Guthrie

Australian *Flexible* Learning Framework
Supporting Flexible Learning Opportunities

flexiblelearning.net.au

Background

In August 1999, the Australian National Training Authority chief executive officers endorsed the *Australian Flexible Learning Framework for the National Vocational Education and Training System 2000–2004*. The Australian Flexible Learning Framework has been developed by the Flexible Learning Advisory Group and represents a strategic plan for the five-year national project allocation for flexible learning. It is designed to support both accelerated take-up of flexible learning modes and to position Australian vocational education and training as a world leader in applying new technologies to vocational education products and services.

An initiative of the Australian Flexible Learning Framework for the National Vocational Education and Training System 2000–2004.

Managed by the Flexible Learning Advisory Group on behalf of the Commonwealth, all states and territories in conjunction with ANTA.

© Australian National Training Authority, 2003

This work has been produced with the assistance of funding provided by the Commonwealth Government through the Australian National Training Authority (ANTA). Copyright for this document vests in ANTA. ANTA will allow free use of the material as long as ANTA's interest is acknowledged and the use is not for profit.

ISBN 1 74096 109 9 print edition

1 74096 110 2 web edition

TD/TNC 71.08

Published by

National Centre for Vocational Education Research Ltd
ABN 87 007 967 311

252 Kensington Road, Leabrook SA 5068
PO Box 115, Kensington Park SA 5068, Australia

www.ncver.edu.au

Contents

Contributors 5

Overview 9
Hugh Guthrie

THE BIG PICTURE

Does digital literacy mean more than clicking your fingers? New literacies for the electronic age 21
Philip Candy

The partnership challenge: Some international perspectives on policy for information and communication technology in education 41
Peter Kearns

TEACHING PRACTICE AND LEARNER VIEWS

'One size doesn't fit all': The pedagogy of online delivery of VET in Australia 55
Roslin Brennan

Quality in online learning 71
Joan Cashion and Phoebe Palmieri

The development of quality online assessment in VET 87
Patricia Hyde, Robin Booth and Penny Wilson

Learner expectations and experiences: An examination of student views of support in online learning 106
Sarojni Choy, Cathy McNickle and Berwyn Clayton

OPERATIONAL ISSUES

Online learning: How cost-effective? 125
Richard Curtain

E-business and online learning: Connections and opportunities for VET 144
John Mitchell

E-LEARNING IN COMPANIES

Think strategy: Corporate e-learning in four companies 163
Kaye Schofield

ONLINE LEARNING IN REGIONAL AND RURAL AUSTRALIA

Online delivery and learning in regional Australia: Benefits and barriers 185
Sue Kilpatrick and Helen Bound

Regional perspectives on online learning 204
Chris Horton and Janet Osborne

Contributors

Editor

Hugh Guthrie is manager, Teaching and Learning at the National Centre for Vocational Education Research (NCVER) in Adelaide. His educational expertise includes needs analysis, curriculum and instructional design, educational evaluation and the development of performance measures. His role involves brokering the knowledge and other information arising from both NCVER's managed and in-house research and other sources on teaching and learning issues. In recent times this has involved the body of research related to online learning and delivery.

Other contributors

Robin Booth is manager, Vocational Education and Assessment Centre which, as part of TAFE NSW, conducts research and development projects in vocational education delivery and assessment. She is currently involved in research projects on quality assurance and validation in assessment, assessment in online learning, generic skills development and development of guides and resources to disseminate these results to practitioners. Robin has worked in TAFE NSW for 13 years in staff training, curriculum and resource design and educational research, particularly in the areas of competency-based training and workplace training and assessment.

Helen Bound is a junior research fellow with the Centre for Research and Learning in Regional Australia at the University of Tasmania. As a teacher in the distance degree, Bachelor of Adult and Vocational Education, which is supplemented by bulletin boards and chat rooms, Helen led online discussions, and witnessed first hand the highs and lows students experience using this mode of communication. As a distance education student in developing literacy and language development (including the physiology of speech) she experienced success and frustration with materials and concepts introducing a totally new language.

Roslin Brennan is a lecturer in vocational education and training at Charles Sturt University. She has a Masters Degree in Education with a specialisation in the evaluation of online delivery of education and training. Her experience with the demands of study by distance with online support has been developed over a period of five years.

Philip Candy is director of Learning Strategy and Standards with the newly established National Health Services University in the United Kingdom. Among his responsibilities are the development and launch of an e-learning platform to serve the needs of the entire workforce of the National Health Service. Previously he was a national research fellow with the Australian Department of Education, Science and Training, where he examined online and technologically assisted learning across the lifespan. Prior to this, for five years, he was the deputy vice-chancellor (Scholarship) at the University of Ballarat.

Joan Cashion is executive director, Strategic and Business Development in the TAFE Division of Swinburne University of Technology. She is responsible for research, professional development, business development and commercial activity, international activity, quality assurance and reporting. Joan has personally been involved with many online initiatives, including research into the quality of online education, developing the TAFE Division e-learning@Swinburne Plan and the holistic uptake of the online technologies as part of an educationally sound approach to teaching and learning.

Sarojni Choy is currently a staff member of the Australian National Training Authority. Her research interests focus mainly in the vocational education and training sector and include youth learning, self-directed learning, flexible delivery, adult education and staff development.

Richard Curtain is an independent consultant who has specialised over the last decade in research-based public policy analysis. His work has covered the issues of best practice workplaces, skill formation, and young people at risk in the labour market. Recently he has written on the use of information and communication technology in low and middle income countries to generate employment opportunities for young people.

Berwyn Clayton is director, Centre Undertaking Research in Vocational Education at the Canberra Institue of Technology. Berwyn has been working in TAFE since 1983 and has been actively involved in research since the early 1990s. Her particular research interests are: competency-based assessment, professional development of teachers and trainers, and entry, selection and completion of vocational education delivered in institutional settings.

Chris Horton has worked in the technical and further education (TAFE) sector, community and higher education, in disability services and trade union training, and consulted in organisational development and change management. With support from the Australian National Training Authority he researched and published *Prepared to be flexible* in 1999, which examines flexible

service models for vocational education. Since then he has participated in state and national projects focussing on implementation issues for online learning, and the impact of national vocational education and training strategies on regional and remote areas of Australia.

Patricia Hyde is a research officer with the Vocational Education Assessment Centre in TAFE NSW. She has worked in a variety of roles in the New South Wales vocational education and training (VET) sector, including research, program management, policy development and auditing. Her areas of interest include using information communication technologies to support learning and assessment, workplace learning and VET program management. Her recent national research projects include quality online assessment for VET, auditing online learning delivery for the Australian Quality Training Framework, assessment practice in flexible delivery and using the internet for professional development in the Adult Migrant English Program.

Peter Kearns is managing director of Global Learning. His special interest in lifelong learning and strategies for building learning communities has led him to a number of studies examining the role of information and communication technology in promoting learning. In 2002 he directed a study of policy for information and communication technology in education in Australia in all sectors and in 13 other countries. His chapter is based on this study. He has worked with learning communities in all states and is chair of the Canberra Learning Community Committee.

Sue Kilpatrick is director, Centre for Research and Learning in Regional Australia at the University of Tasmania. Sue has extensive experience in learning at a distance dating back to work as an editor and subsequently an instructional designer of print-based materials in the 1980s and as a distance education student in the early 1990s. She has written distance materials for print and CD-ROM format and her teaching includes WebCT-based material and discussions.

Cathy McNickle, prior to her appointment to the Research and Evaluation Department at Canberra Institute of Technology, was a communication and humanities teacher in the vocational education and training sector with NSW TAFE and then with the private sector. Cathy's main research areas of interest have been in flexible delivery, especially in the area of student support. This interest is widespread, incorporating all aspects of support and stems from her experience and interest in distance education and as a communication teacher.

John Mitchell is managing director of John Mitchell & Associates, a research and consulting firm specialising in e-education, strategic planning and professional development in VET. John is the author of seminal reports for the Commonwealth Government on the rise of e-health and on the emergence of e-business in education.

Janet Osborne worked in publishing for the rural and regional sector, and with regional development organisations in Victoria, before joining Wodonga TAFE as a planning and development officer. Her growing vocational education and training research and development portfolio includes projects addressing equity and access (published by the Victorian Office of Technical and Further Education in 1998), regional and rural participation in TAFE, also in 1998, and the development of an e-network for planners and researchers for TAFE Frontiers (2000–2001).

Phoebe Palmieri operates an educational consultancy business based in Melbourne. Her work currently centres around research, evaluation and professional development, mainly in vocational education and training and often concerned with flexible and online learning. Before starting her business, she worked in TAFE as a teacher, instructional designer and manager.

Kaye Schofield is a consultant, and associate of OVAL Research (the Australian Centre for Organisational, Vocational and Adult Learning) and adjunct professor of education at the University of Technology Sydney. For the past four years she has worked with the Flexible Learning Advisory Group to facilitate its strategic planning. In 2000 she led a collaborative research effort between the University of Technology, Sydney, the Adelaide Institute of TAFE and TAFE SA looking at online learning and the new VET practitioner.

Penny Wilson is an instructional designer working in the vocational education and training sector. She has written materials for a wide range of industry sectors for delivery by a variety of registered training organisations, including TAFE NSW. She expanded her knowledge of the multimedia environment while completing a Masters at Wollongong University in 2001. Penny Wilson's own company specialises in the design, development and production of print and multimedia teaching, learning and assessment materials. Her interests are in incorporating different genres into print-based and multimedia learning materials to engage a wider audience.

Overview

Hugh Guthrie

COMPUTERS AND THE internet offer exciting opportunities for learners, teachers and providers alike. Companies, too, seem to be showing an increasing interest in using online approaches to support their education and training.

In fact, the potential market for online learning and delivery is huge. Australian Bureau of Statistics data (ABS 2002) from the last census show that over six million Australians have ready access to computers and the internet, whether at work, home, or both. So it is not surprising that there has been considerable interest in the use of these technologies to deliver formal and other types of education and training programs.

For its part, the vocational education and training (VET) sector has been active in exploring ways of using these technologies to help deliver more appropriate, effective and flexible training to its clients. There has been a lot of experimentation with the online mode—and considerable funds have been provided to develop and support it.

Background

The Australian Flexible Learning Framework provides a five-year strategic plan designed to enhance the VET sector's role in the development of the knowledge economy through the accelerated uptake of flexible learning modes. It contains a range of activities in the following five key goal areas:

- creative capable people
- supportive technological infrastructure
- world-class online content development, applications and services
- enabling policies
- problem-solving regulation.

In addition, the Australian Flexible Learning Framework has been underpinned and supported by a body of strategic research which the National Centre for Vocational Education Research (NCVER) has managed.

Currently nine research projects have been undertaken as part of the Australian Flexible Learning Framework research programs for 2000 and 2001. This book of readings has been assembled to provide an overview to this body of work. This is complemented by three chapters by Kearns, Candy and Schofield respectively which were commissioned for this book.

This overview chapter, and the book itself, fall into a number of 'natural' sections. The 'big picture' section examines a range of key contextual and international issues and policy approaches. The second section provides valuable insights into online teaching and assessment practices and learners' views. The third examines the cost-effectiveness of the approach and the relationship between e-business and e-learning. The fourth looks at e-learning in companies. The final section examines online learning in regional and rural areas. This overview chapter summarises the body of work in each section as well as providing some key overarching messages and implications.

Key messages

As you will see, an important message that has emerged from this body of research is that it requires vision and leadership to successfully implement online learning. This also requires some fundamental changes to policies, as well as practices and funding approaches, so this can happen. This involves fostering vision and effective leadership across the sector—not just improved management.

This process requires the development of new outcome and productivity measures for providers as well as new ideas about measuring effective practice. To accomplish this, there may need to be a fundamental re-examination of the ways of funding providers.

Networks and partnerships need to be fostered not only across sectors of education and between providers but also between a far wider range of organisations and community groups. Relationships between providers and employers on the one hand, and with key local and regional community groups on the other, need to be developed and maintained. Enabling policy is needed—not one which is top down—but one which empowers grassroots organisations to collaborate, to transform and to innovate.

In fact, the nature of the transformation, in vocational education providers at least, may be quite significant. It will involve better market research, more effective planning and structural and operational change. It will also be more 'whole-of-organisation' and encompass the organisation's human resources and industrial relations practices. This is because of the changing nature of staff's work and the need to be flexible in the ways providers operate.

There are differences between a training institution and a company moving to adopt an e-learning approach which is 'whole of organisation'—and it is easier for the company. This is because they have a clear strategy, explicit business imperatives, a strong sense of mission and can move quickly. This suggests that training providers need to find greater strategic clarity, which is difficult when there are diverse interests to be served.

Another recurrent theme in the body of research is the need for professional development in a wide range of areas to help teachers make better use of online learning and delivery. Professional development needs are recognised in areas such as teaching, use of technologies, seeing what others are doing, keeping up to date with new developments in a fast-moving field, resource development and, importantly, the development of adequate levels of written and other communication skills for the online environment. The research also found that teachers need training in assessment, evaluation and online facilitation, especially in the management of self-paced groups.

Identifying and disseminating best-practice e-learning and e-business approaches also need to be considered as organisations move to transform. This requires underpinning by robust research. Evaluation processes are also needed to guide and to monitor progress on new initiatives.

Finally, the work examining the use of online learning in regional Australia identifies the same sets of issues to those found in other online research. Only the extent of the issue sometimes differs. For example, the relative speed and stability of internet access is a bigger issue in regional Australia than in metropolitan areas.

Turning now to each section of the book, the following are the key points I have drawn from the respective chapters.

The big picture

We live in a time of pervasive change. Globalisation, changes in technologies and their applications, the loss of traditional jobs and the creation of new ones make it important for all of us to keep learning throughout our lives. People need new skills and new ways to learn these skills and the ability to adapt and change.

Keeping up to date increasingly requires higher levels of traditional literacy skills and being able to find and marshall information; that is, be information literate. It also requires the new information and communication technology (ICT) literacies. Individuals now have to take increased responsibility for this learning.

Becoming more information- and ICT-literate

To be information-literate a person needs to be able to recognise when information is needed. He or she needs to have the ability to locate it from a

variety of sources, and to evaluate and use it effectively. Some would argue that this is one of the strengths of online learning as it can so readily involve learning tasks which help to build skills in information literacy. While information literacy might be considered to be a 'generic' skill, it has elements which are influenced by personal needs, context, the nature of the subject matter and the forms that the information takes.

As Candy points out, information literacy is coupled with information and communication technology literacy: the knowledge and research skills to find information sources, the technological skills to exploit them and the skills to communicate using them. It is about using digital technology, communications tools and/or networks to access, manage, integrate, evaluate, and create information in order to function in a knowledge society (Information Communication Technology Literacy Panel 2002).

While it is the clear responsibility of each person to develop and maintain these skills, they need help. This help can come from educational institutions, their employers and from community-based sources such as libraries. However, those whose role it is to help develop these skills in others may not have the skills developed at sufficient levels themselves. Both Candy and Kearns also point out that not everyone has equal access to opportunities for acquiring these literacies. As a result, special provision is needed to help those who may be disadvantaged—whether through geographic location, language skills, technological facility, physical disability, income and employment status and other forms of disadvantage. This will help to avoid, or at least limit the growth of, what is termed 'the digital divide'.

Many young people have skills in using the computer and other technology. However, these skills do not necessarily mean that they have the information and communication technology literacy needed for effective online learning. Likewise, older people who have not grown up with this emerging technology may need special help to meet their information needs to enable them to participate as fully as possible in society.

The policy framework

Kearns notes the wide range of policy on information and communication technologies. While some countries had restricted their policy considerations just to the schools sector, Australia's is distinctive in that it runs across all three of its major education sectors: schools, VET and universities. However, the message Kearns delivers is clear, and is that cross-sectoral perspectives are needed. What is more, connections to initiatives in sectors outside education need to be made, developed and maintained. The secret to realising the full potential of information and communication technologies as a tool for learning lies, as Kearns says, 'in finding creative and innovative ways to build partnerships and coalitions to support a shared vision and objectives'. This is 'the partnership challenge'.

Kearns notes that some countries are now examining ways of moving beyond the current mainstreaming and integrating phase of online learning to one which involves transforming the way learning takes place. This will also involve a transformation in the physical and operational set-up of learning institutions and the way they work with, and relate to, their clients and the 'communities' they service.

A general policy thrust is needed which moves away from 'top down' and 'imposed' policies, to 'grassroots strategies' which stimulate and support creativity and innovation at the local level, and the building of partnerships and networks to drive the desired objectives. This 'energising' of the grassroots is also seen as a way of bringing about the cultural change needed to support the aspirations of a learning and knowledge society. Teachers, institutions and communities need to be restructured and empowered to use information and communications technologies in creative ways as a tool for continuous learning and for building a learning and innovative culture.

Teaching practice and learner views

Kearns notes that British further education colleges had been encouraged and driven to change by a mixture of 'carrots' and 'sticks' by the funding agency. However, he reports that the British Educational Communication and Technology Agency had concluded that exemplary strategies all started from a strong teaching and curriculum focus and had a clear vision of how technology could and should serve learners, teaching and learning. Weaknesses resulted from colleges having no educational or teaching vision for their information and learning strategy. This conclusion is also relevant to VET in Australia.

As such, the thrust of much of the research sponsored as part of the Australian Flexible Learning Framework has been concerned with teaching approaches and issues of quality and student support, particularly from the learners' perspectives. Brennan's chapter outlines a set of effectiveness indicators for teaching and learning. These make good sense and accord well with some of the key features of good online learning and assessment identified by Cashion and Palmieri and by Hyde, Booth and Wilson respectively. In addition, Choy, McNickle and Clayton look at the support learners need before and during online learning, as well as the technical support they require.

Quality features in learning, assessment and student support

From the perspective of the learner, the most highly valued quality feature is flexibility. However, the indicators of teaching and learning effectiveness include such key quality features as teacher skills and responsiveness, and communication and interactivity between staff and learners, and between the learners themselves, in order to make the learning a more social experience. The

research has also identified that an important success factor for staff in online learning is developing strong rapport with the students: knowing them, their progress and their interests intimately in order to help to enrich their learning experiences. Feedback to learners is also very important. It needs to be rapid, informative and comprehensive, but expectations about how much will be provided to learners need to be made clear at the start of the program.

High-quality learning materials not only provide learners with the opportunity to interact with the information but also highlight additional pathways for them. These online materials can also open further pathways by linking to the potentially vast array of other resources available electronically and thus help to foster the development of key information literacy skills needed. The effectiveness indicators look for teaching approaches which challenge learners and develop their cognitive and other skills. The resources also need to encourage deep learning which enables learners to move from areas and tasks that are already familiar to new areas—achieving this in ways most suited to them.

Both Brennan, and Cashion and Palmieri identify a number of learner characteristics as prerequisites for effective e-learning, including high levels of independence, motivation, persistence, literacy, computer skills and experience, and time management. These ideals are not confirmed by current experiences reported by either teachers or students. Thus, as both Cashion and Palmieri and Choy, McNickle and Clayton point out, there is a need for induction programs at the beginning of the course and a measure of ongoing support to help to address any deficits learners may have. However, the biggest problem learners encounter relates to technology and access through the internet. Helpdesks and other support are needed to ensure that learning is the focus of their online experience--not wrestling with technology and access issues.

As Hyde, Booth and Wilson point out, assessment is an integral part of learning. Assessment, particularly formative assessment used to judge progress, is being used in teaching and learning online. But more extensive use could be made of the online environment for all forms of assessment--not just for formative quizzes and true/false questions. Summative or final assessment processes used to judge competence are less well-developed in the online environment and are mainly confined to using email to submit assignments and receive feedback. Their research identified promising developments in relation to the use of project-based assessment, case studies, simulations and chat and bulletin boards for both individual and group assessment.

Changes in teachers' work and their professional development needs

The chapters by Kilpatrick and Bound and Horton and Osborne as well as a number of the others note that online learning changes the nature of teachers'

work significantly, even when it is part of a mixed-mode approach. Many teachers are now working in new and often unfamiliar ways which, in turn, may not be understood by their organisation's administration. The online environment brings its own set of teaching and learning issues and teachers need to develop new ways of building relationships that rely more on emails, chat rooms and other devices. These require high-level information literacy, written and other communication skills which the teachers themselves may not possess.

The studies found that most teachers were enthusiastic about online teaching, finding it challenging, enlivening, rewarding and enriching. Their concerns centred on the fact that the changes it demands of teachers' working patterns are not recognised in budgets, working conditions or state reporting requirements. There is a need for greater staff availability throughout the day and across the week, an issue which has industrial relations ramifications—including more flexible views about the nature, hours and place of their 'work'. Recognition of these changes is necessary if the requisite transformations in organisations and practices are to be widely adopted.

The research also found that teachers need to master the range of technologies being used and know intimately the content, learning resources and the learning options available to the students. They cannot depend on their students being at the same stage at the same time, especially when the program is self-paced. Because students may be working at any time of the day or night, providing continuity of support is a challenge, especially given a teaching workforce which is becoming increasingly part time or casualised.

Operational issues

The cost-effectiveness of online approaches

Much of the VET sector's offerings is still reliant on classroom-based approaches, but the need to deliver to wider groups of people and in a variety of new locations has led to a range of options being adopted, including online approaches. Adopting new and more flexible approaches invariably raises questions about their cost-effectiveness.

Curtain's chapter presents six case studies comparing the costs and outcomes of online approaches with those based on traditional classroom delivery. He, like others before him, has found it difficult to isolate the true costs of establishing, investing in and meeting the recurrent costs of online and flexible approaches.

In general Curtain found online programs cost more to develop, and their recurrent costs could be higher, particularly when the level of learner support is significant. On the face of it however, online approaches have a lot going for them, especially when combined with other modes of delivery. They appear to have significant benefits over traditional distance education approaches.

As Cashion and Palmieri suggest, online learning is not a cheap option. In this context, Curtain examined ways of improving cost-effectiveness. Costs can be reduced through looking into new work roles for staff, by addressing issues caused by inherited organisational structures and by introducing new and better integrated work systems. Increasing volumes while maintaining costs is another strategy. Like Kearns and Mitchell, Curtain proposes a transformational approach and one which is 'whole-of-organisation' in its basis.

Improving teaching and learning or offering more options is often where the journey towards adopting online approaches begins. It may even be just as simple as wanting to try something new—whether new technologies or learning approaches. But this is really only one side of the story. The research has found that online approaches are but one of a range of ways that can be used to deliver learning. Flexibility is the key. Online learning is one means of achieving this flexibility.

E-business and whole-of-organisation approaches

Once there is improved service and flexibility at one level, it soon becomes clear that it is possible to broaden the nature of online use and integrate it with approaches in other areas. For example, an online approach which started with 'teaching and learning' subsequently moves to one concerned with a broader range of functions, such as student support. Online learning therefore becomes part of a wider approach to doing business. It becomes part of an 'e-business' solution.

Much of the research reported in this book shows that adopting online approaches has ramifications for the whole of the organisation. What is needed are better ways of integrating the back and front office components of what more successful providers do. Mitchell's chapter in this book does just this. It describes a more holistic and customer-oriented approach to providing and supporting vocational programs. This is called e-business, and e-learning is seen as one of its components. It is concerned with conducting business electronically, both within the business and outside—with clients, partners and the broader community. In the past, these two activities, e-business and e-learning, have evolved largely separately, but integrating them presents significant opportunities.

Moving this way means that business processes need to be redesigned—and the organisation needs to be transformed—in order to achieve business goals such as improving efficiency, reducing costs, increasing speed of transactions, expanding markets, enhancing business partnerships and, most importantly, providing additional value for clients. The chapter provides examples of practice both in Australia and overseas and documents the barriers and benefits of moving to a total e-business approach.

E-learning in companies

In her chapter Schofield draws on findings from four preliminary case studies of 'icon' companies and examines their opinions and use of e-learning. This provides a broader perspective than the provider-based focus which dominates the body of the research commissioned under the auspices of the Australian Flexible Learning Framework. It is also an important recognition of the role that employers play in skills formation and learning.

This research suggests that e-learning should not be considered as a stand-alone initiative but seen within broader corporate and human resource contexts. The link to corporate strategy is the key. The study suggests there are two overarching enablers of successful and sustainable e-learning. First, there needs to be a demand for high-performance/high-skills work organisation and this needs to be reflected in an explicit corporate strategy which is widely understood throughout the company. Second, there needs to be a high level of sensitivity amongst human resource development people to that strategy. When these enablers exist, they provide an overarching framework for e-learning and give focus and direction to its implementation. Size may be important also, and it has been suggested that the approach may not be suitable for organisations with under 400 staff.

E-learning enables a strategic repositioning of the training function by providing an opportunity in corporate human resource development to have new conversations with business units about training. These 'conversations' help to raise their awareness of its value. The training process can also be re-engineered because the systems that underpin e-learning can be used to make the administration of training far more efficient. In this way it is seen as adding real value. In addition, e-learning systems can provide data useful in raising corporate and business unit awareness of workforce development.

Schofield has also reported that cost savings are frequently presented as a key driver of e-learning, yet none of the four companies studied saw cost savings as the primary factor in their decisions about e-learning. Rather, she found the overarching drivers for the introduction of e-learning were speed, access for staff, consistency and customer service.

E-learning is also being used as a tool to support value chain integration by taking training upstream to suppliers, across to partners and downstream to distributors such as agents and, in some instances, company clients. As work organisation continues to change rapidly, and outsourcing continues to be a strategic choice of many firms, new concepts of networks, clusters and skill ecosystems are merging with the more established concept of the value chain. This raises the potential of using e-learning to help companies build on existing competitive strengths through collaborative relationships and training partnerships.

Online learning in regional and rural Australia

Two of the chapters in this book of readings deal with the issue of online learning in regional and rural Australia. The clear question raised in commissioning such projects is whether or not there are issues which are unique to learners, teachers and institutions in these areas, or whether their issues are similar to those encountered in metropolitan Australia. What is clear is that the teaching and learning and organisational issues identified are the same. There may be differences in degree, for example, the relative speed and stability of internet access.

Those in regional and rural Australia are particularly concerned that their young people will not have the educational options available to those in the cities. They also wish to support and maintain their communities and their infrastructure, and so having education and training options available to them which obviate the need for excessive travel is very important. Online delivery is one way in which this can be done so that the range of learning options and programs available is as broad as possible and meets local needs.

References

ABS (Australian Bureau of Statistics) 2002, *Census of population and housing: Selected social and housing characteristics, Australia, 2001*, ABS Australia, cat. no. 2015.0, Canberra.

Information Communication Technology Literacy Panel 2002, *Digital transformation: A framework for ICT literacy*, Educational Testing Service, Princeton, NJ.

The big picture

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Does digital literacy mean more than clicking your fingers?

New literacies for the electronic age

Philip Candy

This chapter discusses the importance of information and communication technologies (ICT) literacy and information literacy for survival in today's fast-changing world. The meaning of each of these terms and their inter-relatedness is discussed in detail. In the context of these two literacies the importance of lifelong learning is stressed. The chapter urges policy-makers and those who implement policy to recognise and take action in this priority area as a matter of urgency.

Introduction

IN AN ERA characterised by more or less continuous change, there is an imperative for more or less continuous learning. Consequently, in the past couple of years, the concept of lifelong learning has become a popular and frequently discussed issue. It is almost impossible to pick up an educational report, attend a conference, or flick through a journal without seeing the virtues of learning throughout life praised, an ironic situation in fact, since, in times of rapid change such as we are currently confronting, people's time horizons tend to contract rather than expand. It is also ironic because the concept of lifelong learning, rather than being a radical novelty, is certainly not a new concept. In its present guise, it has been around for at least 30 years.

Back in 1972, the United Nations Education, Scientific and Cultural Organisation's (UNESCO) International Commission on the Development of Education, under its distinguished chairman Edgar Faure of France, published its final report. The so-called Faure Report argued that 'every citizen should have the means of learning, training and cultivating himself [or herself] freely available ... under all circumstances, so that he [or she] will be in a fundamentally different position in relation to his [or her] education' (Faure et al. 1972, p.163). Later in the same report, the authors advocated lifelong education 'as the master concept for

educational policies in the years to come for both developed and developing countries' (p.182).

Since this time the notion has gained increasing currency, and has spawned a huge and burgeoning body of literature in all parts of the globe. One of the most audacious projects has been the formation of the World Initiative on Lifelong Learning, which defines the concept as follows:

> *A continuously supportive process which stimulates and empowers individuals to acquire all the knowledge, values, skills and understanding they will require throughout their lifetimes and to apply them with confidence, creativity and enjoyment in all roles, circumstances and environments.*
>
> (World Initiative on Lifelong Learning 1994, p.5)

Clearly this is an ambitious concept, which extends well beyond the boundaries of formal education, and affects a range of stakeholders, including governments, business and industry, clubs, societies, and associations, providers of adult non-formal and community-based learning and, increasingly, every individual or organisation who makes use of the internet—either as a producer or consumer of information.

While learning may be a natural human activity, in recent years it has taken on a particular significance in terms of both individual and collective advancement and wellbeing. In times of rapid and pervasive change, an existing or static body of knowledge does not equip people with the ability to cope, much less to thrive and advance. What, then, are the dominant changes impacting on our lives and bringing about a requirement for continuing learning and adaptation?

Turbulence and change

The first and most obvious is the pervasive effect of *new technologies*, which seem both inescapable and ubiquitous. The number of 'gadgets' that are encountered in day-to-day life is beyond counting—from videocassette recorders and automatic teller machines, to mobile phones, microwave ovens and programmable washing machines. Whether in the home, the community, the office, the library or even on public transport, people have to cope with new and often intimidating technologies. Thus, simply to go about one's everyday life, a myriad of new devices, applications and terminology have to be mastered.

A second major source for new learning is the phenomenon of *globalisation*. This embraces everything from the changing geo-political situation, to issues of mass migration, the displacement of large numbers of people, and the impacts of different cultures and religions on established ways of thinking and behaving. In its more benign manifestations, it includes opportunities for travel and language learning, increased availability of products and services from

abroad, and a more international outlook. However, there is also a more sinister and alarming aspect of globalisation which demands new learning—the effect of changed economic circumstances, the emergence of multinational corporations and, for many, the loss of jobs, necessitates the development of new skills in order to gain or retain employment.

Changing patterns of work, whether precipitated by globalisation, technology or simply by changes in organisational structures, also provide a significant pressure for new learning. Clearly this imperative impacts most directly on those already in the workforce, but there are few, if any people who escape the need for updating, learning about new markets, products or services, adjusting to changing organisational structures and systems, or in other ways engaging in work-related learning. As discussed below, some of this learning takes place through short courses and other off-the-job interventions; some through mentoring or on-the-job training, some through the distribution of new specifications and organisational structures via bulletin boards, email or the organisation's intranet. However, most of it occurs incidentally and continuously through informal means, including conversations with colleagues, suppliers and customers, or through casual interactions with others in, or in relation to, the workplace. It is therefore essential for this reason, if no other, that people are capable of self-directed learning.

As part of the widespread and pervasive changes that affect most people nowadays, alterations in *family and community relations* also provide both an impetus and context for new learning, an impetus because of dramatically changing social circumstances and family dynamics that necessitate constant adjustment, and a context because it cannot be taken for granted that everyone will grow up in a similar household environment or share a common set of cultural assumptions. An often quoted aphorism, especially in traditional societies, is 'it takes a village to raise a child', the clear implication being that children learn better when they are exposed to a range of different expectations and perspectives. For the past couple of hundred years, especially in advanced western societies, there has been a trend away from extended families towards relatively tightly knit nuclear family groupings. However, this trend has been challenged in recent years, with the conventional nuclear family giving way to a variety of different household arrangements which represent for the participants—children and adults alike—a rich context for learning. The demands made and opportunities presented by such circumstances may, in some ways, resemble the extended family groupings familiar to our ancestors.

Finally, as a backdrop for all of these various changes, we have witnessed an unprecedented *explosion in available information*. The total amount of information in our society is expanding at an extraordinary rate, and it is a challenge for everyone, for even the best educated, most widely travelled and most sophisticated information-users to keep up with their individual and local areas of interest, much less with global developments and findings. In October 2002, a

newspaper article reporting the escalating problem of storing the world's information, noted that an amount of information equivalent to 60% of all the words spoken since the dawn of time had been generated in the year 2000 alone (Dearne 2002). This phenomenon, commonly dubbed 'information overload', 'information glut' or 'data smog', highlights the extraordinary challenge involved in keeping up without feeling overwhelmed by the tidal wave of information, a challenge which commonly leads to a phenomenon called 'information anxiety' (Wurman, Leifer & Sume 2000).

Need for continuing learning

Considering all of the factors described above, it is small wonder that there is a continuing, perhaps even an escalating, requirement for learning across the lifespan. Although it is sometimes dismissed as alarmist, the evidence suggests that, in our culture at least, those people who fail to keep up with developments are likely to fall progressively further behind, and to become less employable and less competitive. As a result, there is a relentless pressure for increased learning, which may be met in a variety of ways. How do people manage to cope with the manifold and diverse learning challenges with which they are confronted? Clearly the answer is different for each category of person, and indeed for each individual, and likewise the skills required of the successful learner in each context are not exactly the same. Nevertheless, a useful typology distinguishes the following classes or categories of learning.

Formal learning

For most people, the learning that springs readily to mind is that which occurs in formal educational settings such as schools, colleges, institutes and universities. It is distinguished by the presence of formal curricula, a teacher, trainer, tutor or other facilitator, and is usually structured by such devices as timetables, lectures or classes, reading lists and assessment. There are distinct rules that guide the learner in such circumstances, especially those that indicate how he or she should behave and what constitutes valued learning.

However, even in formal educational settings, and at all levels from preschool right through to university education, a good deal of valued learning actually occurs informally and incidentally, outside the classroom, studio or laboratory. For instance, students get together to help each other, or to chat informally about issues such as the personalities of the staff or faculty, or the best location to find appropriate texts or learning materials. It is apparent, therefore, that not all important learning occurs within the context of the curriculum, and that at least some of the skills required to participate in this vital but submerged aspect of institutional life may be 'caught rather than taught'.

Non-formal learning

This kind of learning is organised and planned by someone, but does not lead to any qualification or recognition. It includes most short courses, whether undertaken for personal enrichment or professional/vocational advancement. A large component of such learning is planned and undertaken by the learner him- or herself. Since the advent of the internet, and more recently the world wide web, a great deal of such learning is occurring in technologically mediated forms. Accordingly, it is increasingly necessary for people to have access to the necessary technology and to be technologically 'literate' so that they are able to use the technology fluently.

Informal and incidental learning

As important as formal and non-formal learning are, they represent only a minute fraction of the learning that occurs within any one person's lifetime. In fact, in terms both of duration and impact, informal learning far outstrips the other two types. It occurs more or less continuously throughout life. Informal learning, by its nature, is beyond the reach of formal education and training providers; however, the capacity for and predisposition towards learning are largely determined during the early years of a person's life. Accordingly, attention must be paid to creating and encouraging those circumstances which orient young people towards learning. With the provision of appropriate support and encouragement, this is likely to create a vital precondition to full and active participation in many aspects of the twenty-first century knowledge economy—work, leisure, health and government.

Much of this learning is electronically mediated

As mentioned above, one of the factors contributing to the need for lifelong learning is the relentless development of information and communication technologies. There is little doubt that we are in the midst of a digital revolution and as a result, governments throughout the world have been committed, along with a wide range of stakeholders, including education providers, telecommunications carriers and the broader business community, to ensuring that all of their citizens will be able to engage fully in the globally networked knowledge economy. One of the principal initiatives is the rollout of broadband connectivity, along with more widespread access to the requisite technology, especially through educational institutions, libraries and government offices.

However, while the ability to enable large numbers of users to access the internet simultaneously is manifestly a necessary precondition, it is increasingly recognised that more is required for participation in this new digital environment. Many applications and everyday tasks at work, in the home and in the community, including formal, non-formal and informal learning, now

require at least a minimal level of understanding of and familiarity with basic terminology, and with how computers and computer networks function. Therefore, in parallel with the rollout of broadband networks and ensuring the widespread availability of required technology, governments, education and training institutions and, to some extent, employers, have also been working to ensure that all members of the community—from the youngest to the oldest—have the necessary competence to understand and use both existing and developing digital technologies, and to make sense of the information to which they provide access.

There are many different terms used to refer to this, including 'computer skills', 'computer literacy', 'technological literacy', 'technology fluency' and so on. As so often happens, the use of alternative terms has given rise to a spirited debate about subtle shades of meaning and whether or not one particular term is preferable to the others (see, for example, Mackay 1992). In this paper, I have chosen to use the term 'information and communication technologies literacy,' but it is likewise a complex notion, and I acknowledge at the outset that it is both a contested and multifaceted term.

Adequate levels of 'information and communication technologies literacy' to engage with the digital domain

What, then, are the elements of information and communication technologies literacy? As long ago as 1984, Scher stated that it was important for people to have 'appropriate familiarity with technology' to allow them 'to live and cope in the modern world' (Scher 1984, p.25). In the same year, Hunter advocated the acquisition of 'the skills and knowledge needed by a citizen to survive and thrive in a society that is dependent on technology for handling information and solving complex problems' (Hunter 1984, p.45). In the years since then, there has been considerable debate about the skills and knowledge required in order to be considered as ICT-literate, about the level of competence needed to operate in different settings or functions, and, finally, about who is or should be responsible for ensuring that all citizens develop these attributes. Not unexpectedly, ideas about exactly which skills and knowledge are required have evolved over the years more or less in step with the evolution of the technologies themselves.

In the early days of computing, and in particular when the internet was in its infancy, there were essentially two divergent schools of thought: on the one hand, those who felt that people needed only a general 'sense' of the technologies because it was a technical field that would not directly affect them and, on the other hand, those who argued that everyone ought to know how computers worked and how to write and run programs. Perhaps unexpectedly, with the rapid advances in networks, hardware, software and operating systems, there has been something of a convergence between the two opposing

views about information and communication technologies literacy. While it is now recognised that there is a near-universal requirement for some level of understanding and competence, most systems are so relatively straightforward and 'user friendly' that the majority of people do not require the high level of technical skill and understanding advocated earlier.

A number of alternative formulations of information and communication technologies literacy for the general populace have been proposed. One of the most widely cited is the International Computer Driving Licence, which comprises seven modules relating to basic information technology concepts—using the computer and file management, wordprocessing, spreadsheets, databases, presentation, and information and communication (internet and email) (Australian Computer Society n.d.).

The International Computer Driving Licence and its counterpart the European Computer Driving Licence have become a broadly accepted minimum standard, with many organisations, including businesses, governments and educational institutions providing instruction and endorsing testing for their employees, members or students. Nevertheless, a large proportion of the population, especially those who are not in the workforce or not studying, have never heard of this standard, and in practice would have little opportunity to attain such a qualification.

While the International Computer Driving Licence has been recommended for general functioning in the workplace and the community, it is widely recognised that those participating in programs of post-secondary education need additional skills. In 2000, a report prepared for the Australian Government on information and communication technologies access and literacy of university and further education students proposed a framework of the ICT skills thought to be generally required, irrespective of their particular discipline or field of study.

Both the International Computer Driving Licence and the skills framework heavily emphasise the technological understandings and competencies required to operate in the digital domain. A broader and perhaps less technologically oriented formulation is provided by the Information and Communication Technologies Literacy Panel. Convened by the Educational Testing Service in the United States in 2001, 'reflecting the growing importance and ubiquity of new technologies in work, education and everyday life', the international panel was convened with the intention of developing a robust definition of the concept and an associated array of tests to measure competence.

Table 1: Information and communication technologies skills framework

ICT literacy	Skills and attributes
Resource/ socio-structural literacy	◆ knowledge of a range of available electronic sources and ability to choose the most appropriate ◆ understanding of the nature and location of information on a global and local basis
Research literacy	◆ able to formulate electronic searches using the most appropriate search engine or CD-ROM ◆ able to analyse, extract and use information
Communications literacy	◆ able to format, communicate or publish ideas electronically using word processing, email or web design tools which may include embedded sound and video
Problem-solving literacy	◆ able to use spread sheets and charts to present ideas ◆ able to organise and classify information ◆ able to use statistical and analytical software where appropriate
Technological literacy	◆ able to learn to use new software tools introduced in courses or through research ◆ able to determine the efficacy of new methods over traditional methods ◆ be conversant with computer terminology, operation of computer hardware and software, basic maintenance, basic programming concepts and the impact of computers on society and themselves

Source: Adapted from Oliver and Towers (2000, p.4)

The panel report offers the following definition: 'ICT literacy is using digital technology, communications tools, and/or networks to access, manage, integrate, evaluate, and create information in order to function in a knowledge society' (Information and Communication Technologies Literacy Panel 2002, p.2). This definition embodies five distinct elements, which are defined as follows:

> Access: *knowing about and knowing how to collect and/or retrieve information*
>
> Manage: *applying an existing organisational or classification scheme*
>
> Integrate: *interpreting and representing information. It involves summarising, comparing and contrasting*
>
> Evaluate: *making judgements about the quality, relevance, usefulness or efficiency of information*
>
> Create: *generating information by adapting, applying, designing, inventing, or authoring information.* (Information and Communication Technologies Information Literacy Panel 2002, p.3)

Three points stand out about this definition. The first is that it recognises both the developmental nature of the concept and, being presented 'in a sequence that suggests increasing cognitive complexity' (Information and Communication Technologies Information Literacy Panel 2002, p.3), the fact that the various aspects of information and communication technologies literacy are cumulative. Second, the skills are germane to a number of activities required to effectively function in the twenty-first century—at work, in the community and as a citizen—and are not restricted to the role of the learner. Third, they bear a

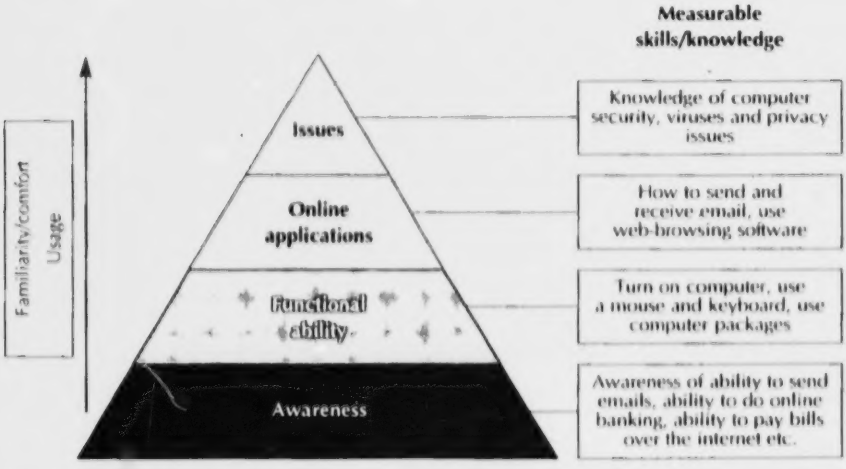
close resemblance to many of the tasks and activities encompassed by being an effective self-directed learner which, as mentioned above, is a vital accomplishment even for those engaged in formal education and training.

This last point raises the issue of the extent to which information and communication technologies literacy, like any literacy, might exist at varying levels of achievement. While it is acknowledged that some level of generic digital literacy is necessary to the performance of many everyday tasks, and that those who lack this minimal level are rapidly becoming disenfranchised from mainstream society, a study undertaken for the West Australian Department of Training and Employment (Market Equity 2001), identified four different levels of what was described as 'computer literacy', 'as opposed to the concept that someone is either computer literate or not'. The four components were:

- awareness of day-to-day computer applications
- functional ability to use a computer to carry out basic tasks
- ability to use online computer applications to good effect without supervision
- awareness and understanding of the broader social and ethical issues surrounding computer and internet usage.

These form a cumulative hierarchy, which is shown in the following diagram, where each of the four elements 'represents increased familiarity with using a computer and a higher degree of computer literacy' (Market Equity 2001, p.2).

Figure 1: Four levels of computer literacy


Measurable skills/knowledge
Familiarity/comfort
Usage
Issues
Online applications
Functional ability
Awareness
Knowledge of computer security, viruses and privacy issues
How to send and receive email, use web-browsing software
Turn on computer, use a mouse and keyboard, use computer packages
Awareness of ability to send emails, ability to do online banking, ability to pay bills over the internet etc.

Source: Market Equity (2001, p.2)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Although this hierarchy is a useful conceptual tool, ICT literacy is not a unitary concept, but rather a number of separable skills which are context-dependent. For instance, it is evident that a person making frequent and advanced use of information and communication technologies to perform specialised tasks will require different literacies from someone simply wishing to send and receive emails. A person with a particular interest in using the internet for online banking or investing in the stockmarket, for instance, will probably know more about the relevant software and internet sites than will someone using it to check the weather at various holiday destinations and someone wanting to download or to participate in online discussions about popular music, will develop different literacies from those using it to perform statistical analyses as part of his or her job. Therefore, when the concept of different levels of information and communication technologies literacy is combined with the notion of different aspects, it is clear that a complex matrix is possible and that any educational intervention designed to enhance people's ICT literacy needs to be multidimensional as well as being cumulative and developmental.

In discussing the issue of information and communication technologies literacy, it is worth commenting briefly on the widely held view about intergenerational differences between younger and older people in the context of their general levels of comfort and competence. Authors such as Tapscott (1998) and Rushkoff (1997) have stressed, sometimes in stark and exaggerated terms, the current differences between young people who have grown up 'bathed in bits', to use Tapscott's evocative phrase, in a world dominated by digital technology, and their elders—commonly including their parents and teachers—who have not. Clearly this is a phenomenon whose impact will diminish over time, as those with an almost-intuitive feeling for digital technologies become the majority. However, at the current time, many young people, including those enrolling in further and higher education and those entering the workforce, are more adept with digital technologies than those in positions of authority. Thus, while young people have probably, since time immemorial, had their own argot and their own youth culture, there is currently an unusual, perhaps unprecedented, lack of symmetry between age and expertise which is changing the power relationships in arenas such as the classroom, the workplace and the community. As Brodsky observes:

> *Colleges and universities are about to admit to their halls a new generation of learners. They have grown up in a period of collapse for societal structures and of recombinant, interlacing growth in electronic diversion. Theirs is a world of videogames; multitasking and attention spans geared to what speaks to them effectively. Many of our most inquisitive learners have been at least supplementing their pre-college studies, utilising Internet communications technology. Their 'learning diet' has included—in addition to content forays—a hefty dose of 'Internet community-based interaction'. Some of this has been recreational in nature (e.g. 'chat rooms' and MUDS [multi-user domains]). But*

programs such as the ThinkQuest contest have been demonstrating a methodology that integrates academic subject matter in areas ranging from liberal arts to science and mathematics with a collaborative quest to teach and learn via the internet. (Brodsky 1998)

Appropriate levels of information literacy to evaluate sources

While there can be little disagreement about the vital necessity of having the technical competencies required to participate fully in the digital environment (which are simultaneously becoming more numerous but easier to master), there is a separate set of attributes which relate to the ability to solve information and learning problems, more or less independently of the form in which that information is provided. This is commonly referred to as 'information literacy', a concept which, like information and communication technologies literacy, has generated a large and growing body of literature.

Regrettably, the two concepts are commonly confused, so that some authors assume that information literacy automatically implies information and communication technologies literacy, while others make the reverse assumption; namely, that information and communication technologies literacy inevitably implies an ability to be discerning with information as well. The indiscriminate use of these two terms more or less interchangeably is regrettable, since it blurs some important distinctions between the attitudes and skills involved in each. In this context, I will discuss the two constructs separately, but at the same time it must be acknowledged that the distinction is, in some senses, arbitrary and artificial. Because of the provisional and volatile nature of knowledge in cyberspace there are, in fact, some significant senses in which the information-literate person of today is ICT-literate and vice versa.

In relation to the concept of 'information literacy', arguably the first mainstream use of the term was in 1974, at almost exactly the same time as the term 'lifelong learning' entered common parlance although, like lifelong learning, the concept—if not the term itself—can be traced back even further. In that year, Paul Zurkowski, then President of the United States Information Industry Association, presented a report entitled *The information service environment—relationships and priorities*, in which he advocated the establishment of a national program aimed at achieving information literacy within a ten-year timeframe. In the report he wrote:

> *People trained in the application of information resources to their work can be called information literates. They have learned techniques and skills for using the wide range of information tools as well as primary sources in molding information solutions to their problems.* (Zurkowski 1974, p.6)

In the late 1980s, recognising the increasing impact of information on people's lives, the American Library Association established a Presidential Commission on Information Literacy. According to the report of that commission: 'To be information literate, a person must be able to recognize when information is needed and have the ability to locate, evaluate and use effectively the needed information' (1989, p.1). This definition is not limited to any one form of information; indeed the report goes on to add: '... whether the information they select comes from a computer, a book, a government agency, a film, or any number of other possible resources'.

Starting basically with this 1989 report, the concept of information literacy has spawned a huge literature with many slightly different definitions. However, as Webber and Johnston (2000) state in their review of developments in the field, most such definitions have the following elements:

- effective information seeking
- informed choice of information sources
- information evaluation and selection
- comfort in using a range of media to best advantage
- awareness of issues to do with bias and reliability of information
- effectiveness in transmitting information to others.

(Webber & Johnston 2000)

Many of these definitions, and the above composite list of elements are not exceptions, tend to portray information literacy largely as a generic accomplishment, a matter of applying certain skills such as information retrieval or critical thinking, irrespective of the subject matter or of the medium in which it is contained or conveyed. Put simply, the implication is that there is a generic aspect to information literacy—a capability of distinguishing useful from useless resources, reliable from unreliable sources, and sensible from silly knowledge. A further implication, rarely made explicit, is that this generic kind of information literacy can be taught and learned in a context-free way. At one level this may be true; however, there is a strongly context-dependent element as well, and information literacy is influenced both by the domain or subject area, and by the form of the information, notably whether it is digital or hard copy.

In the context of subject-specific information literacy, simply because someone is competent and knowledgeable in one domain does not mean that this expertise inevitably carries over to an entirely unrelated field. While there may be some aspects of information literacy that can be applied irrespective of the particular field of study, it is also the case that a person who is more expert than another in any given field or study or practice is likely to have a more well-developed sense both of where relevant information is to be located, and how it may be retrieved and evaluated. Each field needs, therefore, to ensure that practitioners and information users in that field have the necessary attributes to be able to learn without being confused or misled when they

encounter spurious knowledge. In the same vein, there are clearly limits to the extent to which this accomplishment can be developed by, say, library or information staff in isolation. In the final analysis it is vital for subject-matter experts to help learners to realise the specific dimensions of information literacy in their particular subject area—whether this be architecture, accounting, social work, languages, nursing or any other field.

In addition to this subject- or domain-specific aspect of information literacy, there are also aspects that depend on or vary with the actual form in which the information is presented. In the offline world, although beginners may be unable to make a fully informed appraisal of the contents of what they read, there are nevertheless some well-established indicators that might be used to assess the trustworthiness of sources. Even in an unfamiliar field, an information-literate person is likely to be able to make an informed guess about the likely dependability of a resource. Particularly in the case of documents—books, journal articles, research reports and the like—there are well-accepted and time-honoured techniques for distinguishing the quality of the material with which readers, learners and scholars have to deal. These include indicators such as the name of the author, the extent to which he or she seems to be cited or quoted by other authorities in the field, the reputation of the publishers, the look and feel of the book, journal or report, and whether it appears to have been through some robust process of peer review. In the online world, however, many of these techniques are not applicable, and the familiar benchmarks are absent, or at least less evident.

The issue of evaluating information encountered in the web environment is not simple. Certainly the quality of writing itself, including the presence or absence of spelling or typographical errors, and the range and currency of references, are indicators of the likely authority of an article that appears on the screen, as is the reputation of the author (although not all online sources are attributed and even when they are, the problems of anonymity and forgery in the digital world are legion). The currency, truthfulness or trustworthiness of various knowledge claims can be tested by triangulation against other sources, providing such other sources are to be found. In their chapter entitled 'Teaching advanced literacy skills for the World Wide Web', Britt and Gabrys (2001) discuss 'sourcing' and the differences between sourcing in the print and non-print environments. They also discuss 'corroboration', which comprises looking for supporting information in other sources. They write:

> *Corroboration is an important skill for [learners] to have for several reasons. First, corroboration enables students to verify the accuracy of information before relying on it too heavily. [Learners] can check new information against other independent documents or find the most direct source. Second, corroboration enables [learners] to identify agreed upon facts, events and interpretations and to weigh them appropriately. Third, because no single document can offer a complete picture of the situation or argument supplied, the act of corroboration enables students to locate unique information not mentioned in the original*

> *source. Finally, through corroboration, [learners] can identify information sources that omit important generally agreed upon facts, interpretations or alternatives and this may serve as a red flag to identify whether an author may be intentionally deceptive or misleading.* (Britt & Gabrys 2001, pp.80–1)

Even more challenging is assessing the usefulness of the information for a particular purpose, a complex process of judgement that entails an evolving understanding of the field of inquiry. In most cases, the more experienced learner will be in a better position than the novice to make such an evaluation.

Anyone accessing and utilising resources in the online world must be aware of the possible threats to validity and reliability of the sources they encounter. Since not all information users will be experts in the field, at least not at the outset, it will be important to make use of the wide range and large number of web evaluation guides in existence, most of which include some discussions of topics, such as coverage, currency, objectivity, accuracy, authority and audience. For instance, on a website entitled 'Caveat Lector', Auburn University in Alabama has an evaluation checklist with the following sections:

Accuracy

- Does the author cite reliable sources for his or her facts?
- How does the information compare with that in other works written about this topic?

Audience

- Who do you think the author/s of the website are trying to reach?
- Is there a particular group or segment of society that the author/s are targetting?

Authority

- What are the author's qualifications for writing on this subject?
- Is he or she connected with an organisation that has an established reputation?

Currency

- Does the website include a publication date or 'last updated' date?

Objectivity

- Is the author affiliated with a particular organisation that might have a bias?

Purpose

- Is the author's purpose to inform, for example, provide new information, current events etc?
- Is the author's purpose to explain, for example, describe a process, teach etc?

- Is the author's purpose to persuade, for example, change your mind, convince you to buy etc.?

(Auburn University Libraries n.d.)

As useful as such checklists are, they do not deal with the specifics of particular fields of study or practice. Therefore, as with information and communication technologies literacy, there is a need for some domain-specific guides to quality. These must also be contextualised through direct interventions in the form of literacy education.

Whose responsibility?

If the foregoing argument about the vital importance of both information and communication technologies literacy and information literacy is accepted, then the question must be raised about where and by whom such attributes are to be developed. For many people, young and old, both information and communication technologies literacy and information literacy have been acquired piecemeal, through trial and error. While it would be untenable to expect members of our society to acquire conventional literacy in the form of reading and writing skills entirely through their own self-directed efforts, similarly it is becoming increasingly inappropriate to expect people to develop these other vital literacies in this adventitious way. Some sort of deliberate program of instruction and development is evidently called for, and an obvious starting point is the formal education system, partly because most countries are striving for near-universal penetration of compulsory schooling, and partly because it is particularly vital for young people to develop both informational and technological 'fluency' early in life. As a result, most jurisdictions have developed and are implementing policies on information and communication technologies and information literacy in the school curriculum. As mentioned above, some aspects of information literacy are clearly amenable to direct instruction, and may therefore be incorporated into the regular curriculum of various teaching and training authorities. Moreover, some of these programs can be relatively free-standing and generic, and may therefore be taught and assessed in the abstract. Others, however, are domain-specific and inevitably entail collaboration between information specialists and subject-matter experts.

However, young people are not the only ones who need to become both ICT- and information literate. Since they are both evolving and developmental phenomena, in effect a lifelong pursuit, it is equally important—perhaps even more so—for those of more mature years to have the chance to develop these attributes. Since such people occupy the entire range of positions in society, live in every conceivable geographic location, and have available to them widely divergent means for accessing learning opportunities, some sort of partnership is required between government, business and industry, professional associations, library and information specialists, education and training providers and community groups to ensure that the development of these literacies is enacted as a national priority.

Finally, there is a corollary to this line of argument. If indeed it is desirable to build such literacies into the courses and programs undertaken by students of all ages, there is evidence to suggest that, in many cases, the educators and trainers working in such settings do not always themselves feel comfortable with the skills required. Accordingly, educational institutions and authorities have bestowed considerable effort into identifying and specifying the attributes or competencies required to function as educators in the new information-rich workplace, and also into the provision of adequate and timely professional development.

This is particularly vital in the case of information and communication technologies literacy where many younger learners in fact already have greater levels of confidence and fluency than many of their teachers, indicating therefore a requirement for continuing professional development for educators, trainers, librarians and information specialists at all levels and in all sectors to ensure that programs are articulated and that the skills being developed are aligned with the emerging trends in the world of information.

A national priority

Despite Zurkowski's call as long ago as 1974 for national strategic approaches to the development of information-literate students and citizens, most governments have until recently been less than wholehearted in their commitment to this goal. In recent years, there has been a flurry of policies and national agendas addressing the needs of information economies and learning societies, and even some tentative advocacy for information literacy. However, few if any national governments have made a commitment to major educational or social initiatives that would see widespread adoption of information literacy training or assessment for their populations. Most initiatives tend to be piecemeal, in general aimed at limited sections of the population, such as school children, university students, library and information specialists, or those already within or wishing to enter the workforce.

Research and writing about the need for information literacy has, at the conceptual level at least, united diverse players—governments, educational providers, business and industry, librarians and information specialists among them. However, each group has tended to adopt a relatively narrow, and frequently quite instrumental perspective on the issue. Thus, educational providers commonly concern themselves with the skills and attributes required of students in the formal education system; employers and industry groups embrace information literacy but only to the extent that it contributes to their 'bottom line' results; governments release general statements about international competitiveness or active citizenship but rarely back this up with any concrete policy objectives; and librarians and information specialists advocate information literacy so that people can meet their information needs independently.

One exception to this generalisation is the Australian Library and Information Association's 'Statement on information literacy for all Australians' (Australian Library and Information Association 2001), which is as follows:

Principle

A thriving national and global culture, economy and democracy will be best advanced by people able to recognise their need for information, and identify, locate, access, evaluate and apply the needed information.

Statement

Information literacy is a prerequisite for:

a. participative citizenship

b. social inclusion

c. the creation of new knowledge

d. personal, vocational, corporate and organisational empowerment

e. learning for life.

Library and information services professionals therefore embrace a responsibility to develop the information literacy of their clients.

They will support governments at all levels, and the corporate, community, professional, educational and trade union sectors, in promoting and facilitating the development of information literacy for all Australians as a high priority during the 21st century.

(Australian Library and Information Association 2001)

It is, of course, notoriously difficult to unite such a diverse range of different stakeholders, even in support of an evidently beneficial proposal, especially when it entails the expenditure of resources to see it realised for all Australians. It is therefore vital to have explicit leadership and endorsement of the concept from the highest levels of government. In his paper prepared for the United States National Commission on Libraries and Information Science, UNESCO and the United States National Forum on Information Literacy, Horton argues unambiguously that the provision of information literacy must be a national priority and, moreover, that it must be construed as a basic human right. He writes:

- *Educating and training its citizens, even in a limited way, with the basic knowledge and skills needed to find, retrieve, organise, evaluate and use information … is not seen around the world as a public policy obligation of government, with the possible exception of a very few … countries; the special public information needs of disadvantaged and disabled citizens are even more rarely addressed*

- *[however], information literacy must be singled out and elevated to the status of a major national policy and programmatic goal; adequate funds must be appropriated to support public sector information literacy initiatives at the federal, state and local levels; schools and libraries must play a key role in these initiatives; public and private sector information literacy initiatives must be complementary.* (Horton 2002)

Clearly such a vision goes well beyond the present patchwork of provision in most jurisdictions. It rests on the recognition that, not only 'public information is a strategic resource needed at all levels of society, by all people in all walks of life', but that 'information literacy skills are necessary to exploit that strategic resource, and … the acquisition of those skills by all citizens should be treated as a basic human right' (Horton 2002).

One of the problems about discussing both the need for and existence of national policy positions in relation to these domains is the issue already highlighted, that of the conceptual and terminological confusion between them. Thus some governments have endorsed national policies in relation to information literacy when they manifestly mean information and communication technologies literacy, and vice versa. There tends to be considerable slippage between these two concepts, but whenever governments refer, as many of them do, to the 'digital divide', the 'knowledge economy' or the 'information society', it is a reasonably safe bet that their primary concern is with the attainment of information and communication technologies literacy and the capacity of citizens to engage in the digital domain.

In any dynamic and fast-changing field such as this, it is difficult to be exhaustive at the national level, and even more impossible to identify useful projects and publications generated at the level of states, or regional areas. However, it may reasonably be said that, while no one country or region has a comprehensive policy environment, there are many valuable examples in different parts of the world, and any government wishing to create an integrated approach to information literacy and information and communication technologies literacy has a wealth of resources on which to draw for inspiration.

Conclusion

In recent years, the concept of lifelong learning has moved from being largely a rhetorical flourish at the margins of educational theory and practice, to a central construct, as a major organising principle for educational policy-makers and practitioners around the world. Of the many reasons for this, one principal factor has been the 'information explosion', which has led to an irresistible requirement for more or less continuous learning by all members of society. What is more, the changes are so pervasive and unremitting that no individual

or group is exempt, and lifelong learning looks like being a central feature of our society for the foreseeable future.

There are two inevitable corollaries of this increased emphasis on learning throughout life. The first is the requirement that people must have access to needed information; the second is that they must be able to judge the quality of the information to which they are exposed. As a result, discourses about lifelong learning have become inextricably interwoven with concerns about equitable access to information (much of which is in digital form) and policies and practices designed to enhance the capacity to deal with large—often overwhelming—amounts of information.

These imperatives represent more than an incremental shift; they constitute a significant refocussing of effort, for government, for business and industry, and for education and information providers. In addition, with the rapid globalisation of information, such initiatives must be seen in a global perspective. In concluding this brief review of lifelong learning and information literacy I would echo and endorse the sentiments of the G8 Digital Opportunities Taskforce. We urgently require:

> *... an enhanced and coordinated global effort to build digital opportunity for all, to extend the power and promise of the digital revolution to all parts of the globe and all segments of society; to help the poorest help themselves to create richer and fuller lives that express and affirm their own distinctiveness in an increasingly interconnected global village.*
>
> (Digital Opportunity Task Force 2001, p.12)

References

American Library Association, Presidential Committee on Information Literacy 1989, *Final report*, American Library Association, Chicago, http://www.ala.org/acrl/nili/ilit1st.html [accessed: 24 October 2002].

Auburn University Libraries n.d., *Website evaluation criteria*, http://www.lib.auburn.edu/bi/caveatlector/htm [accessed: 7 November 2002].

Australian Computer Society n.d., International Computer Driving Licence Modules, http://www.acs.org.au/icdl/pdf/ECDL_ Syllabus.pdf [accessed: 4 July 2002].

Australian Library and Information Association 2001, *Statement on information literacy for all Australians*, http://www.alia.org.au/groups/infolit/information.literacy.html [accessed: 7 November 2002].

Britt, M & Cabrys, G 2001, 'Teaching advanced literacy skills for the world wide web', in *Learning and teaching on the World Wide Web*, ed. C R Wolfe, Academic Press, San Diego, pp.73–90).

Brodsky, N 1998, 'Learning from learners, internet style', *Educom Review*, vol.33, no.2, http://www.educause.edu/pub/er/review/reviewArticles/33214.html [accessed: April 2003].

Dearne, M 2002, 'Keeping up with the info monster', *The Australian IT*, 15 October 2002.

Digital Opportunity Task Force 2001, *Digital opportunities for all: Meeting the challenge: Final report of the Digital Opportunity Task Force*, G8 Summit, Genoa, available online at http://www.dotforce.org/reports/DOT_Force_Report_V_5.0h.html [accessed: 24 October 2002].

Farmer, D & Mech, T (eds) 1992, 'Information literacy: Developing students as independent learners', *New directions in higher education*, no.78, Jossey-Bass, San Francisco.

Faure, E (chair) 1972, *Learning to be: The world of education today and tomorrow*, report of the International Commission on the Development of Education, UNESCO, Paris.

Horton, F jnr 2002, *Public access to government information and information literacy training as basic human rights*, white paper prepared for UNESCO, the US National Commission of Libraries and Information Science and the US National Forum on Information Literacy, http://www.nclis.gov/libinter/infolitconf&meet/papers/horton-fullpaper.pdf [accessed: 7 November 2002].

Hunter, J 1984, 'Make your students literate', *Business Education Forum*, vol.4, pp.45–50.

Information and Communication Technologies Literacy Panel 2002, *Digital transformation: A framework for ICT literacy*, Educational Testing Service, Princeton, NJ.

Market Equity 2001, *Bridging the digital divide in Western Australia – An understanding of WA computer literacy training needs: A report prepared by Market Equity for the Department of Training and Employment*, Department of Training and Employment, Perth.

McKay, H 1992, 'From computer literacy to technology literacy', in *Technological literacy and the curriculum*, eds J Beynon & H McKay, Falmer Press, London.

Oliver, R & Towers, S 2000, *Uptime: Students, learning and computers: ICT access and ICT literacy of tertiary students in Australia*, Department of Education, Training and Youth Affairs, Canberra.

Rushkoff, D 1997, *Children of chaos: Surviving the end of the world as we know it*, Harper Collins, London.

Scher, R 1984, 'The computer backlash', *Electronic Learning*, vol.5, pp.23–7.

Tapscott, D 1998, *Growing up digital: The rise of the net generation*, McGraw Hill, New York.

Webber S & Johnston, B 2000, 'Conceptions of information literacy: New perspectives and implications', *Journal of Information Science*, vol.26, no.6, pp.381–97.

World Initiative on Lifelong Learning 1994, *An action agenda for lifelong learning for the 21st century: Final report from the first Global Conference on Lifelong Learning*, Rome, 30 November–2 December 1994, Brussels.

Wurman, R, Leifer, L & Sume, D 2000, *Information anxiety 2*, Que, Indianapolis, IN.

Zurkowski, P 1974, *The information service environment—relationships and priorities*, National Commission on Libraries and Information Sciences, Washington, DC.

The partnership challenge

Some international perspectives on policy for information and communication technology in education

Peter Kearns

The high promise and pervasive influence of information and communication technologies in education, and in society generally, is a dominant message from an international study of policy relating to information and communication technologies in education undertaken by Global Learning Services for the Commonwealth Department of Education, Science and Training.* At the same time the study identified considerable disappointment across the countries studied in relation to the slow pace of change to realise this promise, and a fairly general recognition that ways needed to be found to accelerate the pace of change if society was to benefit in full measure from the potential of information and communication technologies as a tool for learning in an information and learning society. This has led to a focus on innovation strategies that will bring about the desired changes.

Introduction

AN INTERNATIONAL STUDY on policy relating to the use of information and communication technologies (ICT) in education was commissioned by the Department of Education, Science and Training. The study involved three components:

- the development of a database of policy summaries which can be accessed through EdNA Online (http://ictpolicy.edna.edu.au)
- an overview report on Australian developments (Kearns & Grant 2002)
- an international report which provides an overview of developments across 13 countries and international agencies (Kearns 2002).

We found that policy in most countries had a focus on the role of information and communication technologies in schools as the level where the

* A summary of the report, *Towards the connected learning society: An international overview of trends in policy for information and communication technologies in education* (Kearns 2000).

foundations for effective use of technology as a tool of learning in a learning society must be laid. In some cases, national strategies for information and communication technologies in education were restricted to schools. Australia was distinctive in having co-ordinated sectoral action plans for schools, vocational education and training (VET), and higher education linked in the *Learning for the knowledge society* action plan (Department of Education, Training and Youth Affairs 2000).

Nevertheless, the key findings from the study are as relevant to the VET sector as they are to schools, and a persistent message from the study highlights the need for systemic and cross-sectoral perspectives which link action across the sectors of education and training, and which connect to initiatives in sectors outside education. The role of information and communication technologies in education and in society has been rightly termed by the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) as 'the partnership challenge' (OECD 2001a) and a core issue in the challenge of realising the full potential of information and communication technologies as a tool for learning in many contexts resides in finding creative and innovative ways to build partnerships and coalitions to support a shared vision and objectives.

The question of partnership action across society is intimately linked in a knowledge and learning society to the concept of information and communication technologies as a tool for lifelong learning. We found that the countries studied varied in the extent to which these linkages were explicitly made in national policies and strategies, with European Union countries having the most developed connections in line with European Union policies for lifelong learning and e-learning (European Commission 2001a, 2001b).

Overall, the major themes in the report which have implications for the VET sector were:

- the progression of stages in policy development
- disappointment at the slow pace of change
- fostering innovation strategies to accelerate the pace of change
- building partnership and cross-sectoral collaboration
- the digital divide and the equity challenge
- information and communication technologies and lifelong learning.

The progression of policy development

We found in both the Australian and international studies that policy had progressed through two stages of development, while some countries were poised on the threshold of a third stage which would transform the way we learn in a learning and knowledge society.

These stages were:

Stage 1: rolling out computers into schools and colleges with some professional development of teachers and development of online content

Stage 2: mainstreaming and integrating the role of information and communication technologies into education in a more strategic way with more concern for objectives, and with linkages forged to overall education strategies.

All Australian systems and all of the countries we studied are currently in this second stage of policy development. However, some countries are now examining ways of progressing to a third phase of policy which would realise the full potential of information and communication technologies in transforming the way we learn (Kearns 2002, p.29).

The concept of this transformative third phase was enunciated by the Swedish Minister for Education in a speech last year in a European Union forum in the following terms.

> *Here the role of ICT in schools is not only changing but the whole view of learning and of school as an institution is also changing. Learning is increasingly regarded as something for each and everyone throughout the course of their lives. Traditional school boundaries are being removed, classrooms are being opened up and at the same time new groups are starting to use school resources; for example, through learning at the workplace, while the school itself is increasingly using resources in society for educational purposes.*
>
> (Swedish Ministry of Education and Science 2001)

While this statement is made with reference to the role of information and communication technologies in schools, it could equally apply to the implementation of flexible learning strategies in the VET sector. The combined impact of these technologies and pressures for lifelong learning is starting to lead to shifts in roles and relationships as, for example, in some current innovations in relation to public libraries, where a number of libraries are being planned to combine library, learning centre, and community technology centre roles.

A number of countries are sharing ideas on how to progress to this third phase of policy for information and communication technologies through an informal ICT League. These countries are Sweden, Denmark, Iceland, Canada, and The Netherlands. Britain shares this interest, and late last year released a discussion paper entitled *Transforming the way we learn: A vision for the future of ICT in schools* (Department for Education and Skills 2001).

The outcomes

Our research demonstrated that, while there have been some creative innovations harnessing the potential of information and communication

technologies to advance learning in education institutions in Australia and overseas, there was generally considerable disappointment at the slow pace of change overall.

Research studies in the United States and Britain have shown that information and communication technologies, when well applied, can lead to gains in student achievement and attitudes; for example, the United States Department of Education (2000, p.21) summarised the findings of 13 research studies. They stated that students have demonstrated that there is an increase in achievement using technology: students can learn more in less time and undertake more ambitious school projects; they also demonstrate a more positive attitude towards classes using technology.

A major British longitudinal study identified more mixed outcomes and confirmed the continuing strong relationship between access to computers and socio-economic status. Examination pressures, and other organisational pressures act as barriers to innovative use of information and communication technologies in learning and teaching, so that overall, these technologies are not being used to their full potential to transform learning (Department for Education and Skills 2001).

This theme of disappointment at the slow pace of change was common across the countries studied, although less frequently articulated in Australia. An adviser to the British Educational Communications and Technology Agency (Becta), reviewing British progress in a research conference in 2000, argued that the United Kingdom was trapped in a cycle of classic innovation failure 'involving a low quality implementation of not very powerful technology'.

The Netherlands Ministry of Education, Culture and Science in a recent review of policies for information and communication technologies in education in ICT League countries reported that: 'internationally there is concern about the relatively slow pace of change' (Netherlands Ministry of Education, Culture and Science 2002, p.26).

The ministry further concluded:

> *There seems consensus internationally that it is much harder to integrate ICT in education and to realise e-learning than was generally thought a couple of years ago. And there is a broad awareness that the developments need to be speeded up.*
> (Netherlands Ministry of Education, Culture and Science 2002, p.16)

There are echoes of this line of comment in countries as different as Sweden and the United States, in some cases linked to an argument that education systems should be re-engineered to enable the great potential of information and communication technologies as a tool of learning to be realised (Swedish IT Commission 1997; National Association of State Boards of Education 2001).

The American National Association of State Boards of Education, in the 2001 report of its study group on e-learning, offers a typical response to this position in arguing that the need existed to re-engineer the education system.

However, the uncomfortable reality is that the education leaders are not currently driving the policy agenda. Rapidly moving trends are outpacing the ability of policymakers to keep up.

(National Association of State Boards of Education 2001, pp.i–ii)

This strident call for a new flexibility and responsiveness in learning strategies was summed up by the National Association of State Boards of Education (2001) in the phrase: 'Any time, any place, any path, any pace'.

Innovation strategies to accelerate the pace of change

This fairly general disappointment at the slow pace of change, which should not surprise us, has led to a keen interest in innovation strategies that will accelerate the pace of change and transform the way we learn with technology.

Table 1 provides an overview of the most common innovation strategies we found across the countries we studied.

Table 1: Strategies to foster innovation in extending the role of information and communication technologies in education and society

1	Fostering vision and leadership
2	Strengthening and focussing the research and development role and linking this more closely to policy and practice
3	Building networks to stimulate the flow of new ideas
4	Developing and promoting models of good practice
5	Implementing whole-of-community strategies
6	Innovation in forms of partnership

Source: Kearns 2002, p.105

Each of these strategies links to a general policy thrust to move away from 'top down' 'imposed policies', to 'grassroots strategies' that stimulate and support creativity and innovation at the local level and the building of partnerships and networks to drive the desired objectives.

This 'energising the grassroots' strategy is also perceived as one designed to promote cultural change to support the aspirations of a learning and knowledge society, so that teachers, institutions and communities become motivated and empowered to use information and communication technologies in creative ways as a tool for continuous learning and for building a learning and innovation culture.

This general approach may be observed in the policies and programs of the European Union through its publication, *E-learning action plan*, and the companion volume, *Making a European area of lifelong learning a reality* (European Commission 2001a, 2001b).

These policies include:

- strategies to enhance the role of information and communication technologies as a tool of lifelong learning
- the role of European Schoolnet as a network of networks in building partnerships and collaboration across Europe as well as the flow of new ideas
- planning to build a network of 5000 European innovative schools to serve as a test-bed for the latest technologies and new learning strategies—a bank of case studies will be available online to serve as models and exemplars
- a strong research effort under the e-learning action plan with close attention given to dissemination of findings and to fostering interaction between research, policy, and practice.

(European Commission 2001b)

The need to strengthen research and development, and to develop a better interaction between research, policy, and practice is widely reflected across the countries we studied. The aim of strengthening research was built into the United States' national education technology plan of 2000, the European Union's *The e-learning action plan* and into the practices of the relevant British agencies (United States Department of Education 2000; European Commission 2001a, 2001b).

The practices adopted by the British Educational Communications and Technology Agency illustrate good practice in forging these interactions. The research network established by this agency as a deliberate policy extends membership of the network to practitioners and policy-makers, as well as to researchers. In this way an ongoing dialogue is encouraged between research, policy, and practice (http://www.becta.org.uk/research).

Research priorities have been identified in the United States, the European Union, and British Educational Communications and Technology Agency research programs. An overview is given in appendix 2 of the international report (Kearns 2002, pp.143–6). There is a fair degree of commonality in the priorities identified across these systems, for example:

- how people learn in the information age and the pedagogical implications of these findings
- development of systems to support learning with technology
- virtual models at all levels (schools, higher education, VET)
- managed learning environments.

The search for effective strategies is closely linked to an interest in managing change through organisational and administrative policies.

A good example is provided by the policies adopted for British further education colleges, the British equivalent of technical and further education. These policies were developed by the former Further Education Funding Council, but are now administered by the British Educational Communications and Technology Agency on behalf of the Learning and Skill Council which is now the funding body.

The approach adopted involves three main thrusts:

- a requirement for each further education college to produce an information and learning strategy which is submitted to the British Educational Communications and Technology Agency for monitoring and evaluation
- a package of measures announced in December 1998, known as the National Learning Network, which provides 74 million pounds over three years to support information and communication technologies in further education colleges. This includes the central provision of bandwidth for further education colleges secured under a joint program with universities
- the development of a resource, Further Education Resources for Learning, which operates as a web-based information and resource system for practitioners.

(Kearns 2002, pp.150–1)

This mix of incentives, resources, and 'stick' appears to be driving change in colleges. In its 2001 assessment of college information and learning strategies, the British Educational Communications and Technology Agency reported on their strengths and weaknesses (http://ferl.becta.org.uk/ILTstrategydocuments.cfm).

The agency concluded that exemplary strategies had all started from a pedagogical and curriculum focus and had a clear vision of how technology could and should serve learners, teaching, and learning. Weaknesses resulted from colleges having no pedagogical vision for information and learning strategy. This conclusion is also relevant to VET in Australia.

The adoption of whole-of-community strategies is present in programs such as Canadian Smart Communities (http://smartcommunities.ic.gc.ca) and British Wired Communities (http://www.dfes.gov.ua/wired/index.shtml). In both cases, technology is linked to broad whole-of-community strategies where information and communication technologies become an instrument for innovation and for furthering access and equity objectives. As yet, there is no substantial research base to enable judgements to be made on the value of this approach. Australian learning communities up to now have normally not used information and communication technologies in a strategic way as a tool for providing lifelong learning opportunities for all.

Partnership and cross-sectoral collaboration

One of the key features of the international scene has been the emergence of innovative forms of partnership, including cross-sectoral collaboration involving the sectors of education.

A range of innovative partnerships has emerged including:

- *cross-sectoral collaboration* to provide infrastructure as in university and further education partnerships under the British JANET scheme, or university and school collaboration as in the Digital California Project
- *public/private partnerships* as in the British University for Industry, the National Grid for Learning, the Singapore eduQuest, Australian Information Technology Hub, and Irish Schools Integration Project
- *partnerships in local and regional development* as in Canadian Smart Communities and British Wired-up Communities
- *initiatives taken by groups of firms* as in the American CEO Forum and European E-learning Summit
- *collaboration between groups of universities and colleges* as in the development of the Swedish Internet University, and in the operation of consortia such as JANET, CANARIE, Internet 2, CENIC, and AARNet.

All of the partnerships listed above are included in the policy database developed through this project which links to the relevant website. The database may be searched for detailed information on these initiatives (http://ictpolicyedna. edu.au).

In a number of instances, cross-sectoral collaboration has proceeded further than is currently the case in Australia. Examples are in the area of the provision of bandwidth for institutions.

Both universities and further education colleges participate in the British JANET scheme to obtain bandwidth with the scheme receiving funding from both the Higher and Further Education Funding Councils (http://www.jisc.ac.uk).

Californian universities which are linked in a consortium called CENIC to obtain bandwidth collaborate with Californian schools under the Digital California Project so that schools access bandwidth through this network arrangement (http://www.cde.ca.gov/edtech/dcp.htm).

While some of these partnerships have arisen from individual initiatives, as in the Digital California Project, in other cases government policy has actively promoted cross-sectoral collaboration and partnership building. The British JANET scheme provides a good example of the government role in partnership-building. As noted earlier, the information and communication technologies role in education has been aptly termed by OECD 'the partnership challenge'.

The digital divide and the equity challenge

We found that all of the countries studied were concerned about the digital divide in society, and that some countries had initiated comprehensive strategies to address exclusion from the benefits of the 'information society'.

The term 'digital divide' has emerged in international usage to refer to 'the gap between individuals, households, business and geographic areas at different socio-economic levels with regard both to their opportunities to access information and communication technologies, and to their use of the internet for a wide variety of purposes' (OECD 2001b, p.5).

The danger of social exclusion of those citizens lacking basic digital literacy is widely recognised across the countries studied.

> *Social exclusion from various causes and social inequality pose the most serious threats to the development of an information society.*
>
> (Finland Ministry of Education 2000, p.5)

A useful analysis of the nature of the problem and possible responses is provided by the report of the Digital Opportunity Task Force of the G8 Heads of State. The task force was established by the G8 leaders following adoption of the Charter on the Global Information Society at the 2000 Kyusha–Okinawa meeting of the group.

The analysis of the task force included the following key points:

- The digital divide is threatening to exacerbate the existing social and economic inequalities between countries and communities so the potential costs of inaction are greater than ever before.
- The problem can't be addressed in isolation from the root causes of socio-economic inequality and exclusion.
- Novel forms of partnership are needed to address the problem.
- There is an urgent need for a multi-faceted and multi-layered effort by all stakeholders.

(Digital Opportunity Task Force 2001, pp.10–13).

The analysis of the problem has influenced a spectrum of policy responses that we observed across the countries studied, the most common being:

- reducing the cost of information and communication technologies for poor communities, families and schools
- developing a network of community access points such as the American Community Technology Centres and United Kingdom Online Centres
- implementing comprehensive regeneration programs in poor areas to include 'joined up' policies, with information and communication technologies seen as a tool for community regeneration
- information strategies and monitoring programs.

The nature of information and communication technologies policy as 'the partnership challenge' is nowhere better seen than in the imperative for 'novel forms of partnership', and for 'multi-faceted and multi-layered effort by all stakeholders' in addressing the digital divide in society and social exclusion.

Innovation and creativity will be required in bringing stakeholders together so that 'joined up policies' and multi-layered action can be achieved through partnerships, in particular at the local level. This will require the convergence of whole-of-government and whole-of-community strategies.

While developments such as Australian Learning Communities have the potential to provide a framework for such partnership development, learning communities have not yet progressed to this point in their development. Projects along the lines of Canadian Smart Communities, with information and communication technologies linked to community development, could have considerable value in testing such approaches, with community technology strategies acting as an instrument for partnership-building in addressing the digital divide in communities. The VET sector can be an active player in such strategies, along with partners such as community libraries, schools, employers, councils, and community organisations representing those excluded.

Information on policies adopted in the countries studied is included in the policy database for such responses as the American E-rate scheme, American Community Technology Centres, and British UK Online Centres and Wired-up Communities. The British approach is of particular interest in applying 'multi-faceted and multi-layered effort by all stakeholders' with a range of policy instruments connected. These include the role of UK Online Centres, Wired-up Communities, Lifelong Learning Partnerships, local Learning and Skill Councils, and University for Industry and Learndirect. Initial evaluation studies on the outcomes of UK Online Centres show promising results (Department for Education and Skills 2002).

Information and communication technologies and lifelong learning

The countries and international agencies included in our study differ in the way they view the fundamental role of information and communication technologies in education. Policy in the majority of countries and international organisations included here is driven by a vision of an 'information society' underpinned by the aspiration of lifelong learning for all.

This approach underpins policy in the European Union and in European Union countries such as Britain, Sweden, Finland, and Ireland. The European Union has achieved a convergence of policy in these two critical areas that underpin an information society. This convergence is reflected in the European Commission's *The e-learning action plan* (European Commission 2001b) and its

strategy, *Making a European area of lifelong learning* (European Commission 2001a). All European Union education programs are now underpinned by lifelong learning objectives.

OECD and countries such as Canada adopt a similar approach in viewing the role of information and communication technologies and lifelong learning as essential ingredients of an inclusive and successful information society.

The situation in Australia is, however, rather mixed, as the report on Australian information and communication technologies policy demonstrates (Kearns & Grant 2002). While most states and territories are developing policies for lifelong learning, there is no comprehensive national vision and policy for lifelong learning, or for a vision of Australia as an inclusive and cohesive information society. Whether the absence of such a national vision and policy framework is an impediment to realising the full potential of the role of information and communication technologies in education, and in Australian society, merits wide community and political discussion.

General comment

The Australian and international overview reports on policy for information and communication technologies in education reveal a dynamic situation of change as governments everywhere struggle with the challenge of responding to the pervasive influence and impact of this technology in the emerging 'information and knowledge society'. A paradigm shift of this nature from an industrial to post-industrial society inevitably brings with it tensions and conflicts of interest. The education sectors are at the frontier of this process of change.

The Australian report testifies that much has been achieved in partnership action between the Commonwealth, states and territories in addressing this challenge, with a broad spectrum of institutional arrangements and programs now in place. Nevertheless, the partnership challenge of information and communication technologies policy remains, with an imperative need to progress these arrangements in line with rapidly changing conditions and needs—and action taken in other leading countries.

While many stakeholders have a vital interest in the process of transition and change, the requirement to progress to whole-of-government strategies that link the whole-of-community responses lies at the heart of the challenge for Australian society in the information age. Imagination, creativity, and effective partnerships will be required. Herein lies a great opportunity for the education sectors, including the VET sector, to exercise a leadership role in redefining their role, relationships and contribution—in company with many partners in this journey towards a necessary vision of Australia as a just, inclusive, and successful learning society in the information age.

References

Department for Education and Skills 2001, *Transforming the way we learn: A vision for the future of ICT in schools*, DfES, London.

—— 2002, *Evaluation of Pioneer and Pathfinder UK Online Centres: Follow-up study*, DfES, London.

Department of Education, Training and Youth Affairs 2000, *Learning for the knowledge society*, DETYA, Canberra.

Digital Opportunity Task Force 2001, *Digital opportunities for all: Meeting the challenge*, pp.10–13, http://www.dotforce.org/reports/itl.html [accessed: 2002].

European Commission 2001a, *Making a European area of lifelong learning a reality*, European Commission, Brussels.

—— 2001b, *The e-learning action plan*, European Commission, Brussels.

Finland Ministry of Education 2000, *Education, training & research in the information society: A national strategy for 2000–2004*, http://www.minedu.fi/julkaisut/information/englishu/index.htm [accessed: 2002].

Kearns, P 2002, *Towards the connected learning society: An international overview of trends in policy for information and communication technologies in education*, Department of Education, Science and Training, Canberra, http://dest.gov.au/highered/otherpub.htm [accessed: February 2003].

Kearns, P & Grant, J 2002, *The enabling pillars*, Department of Education, Science and Training, Canberra, http://dest.gov.au/highered/otherpub.htm [accessed: February 2003].

National Association of State Boards of Education 2001, *Any time, any place, any path, any place: Taking the lead on e-learning policy*, NASBE, Washington.

Netherlands Ministry of Education, Culture & Science 2002, *Policies concerning ICT in education: Towards the third phase of policy making in ICT League Countries*, The Hague.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development) 2001a, *E-learning: The partnership challenge*, OECD, Paris.

—— 2001b, *Understanding the digital divide*, OECD, Paris.

Swedish Ministry of Education & Science 2001, speech by Minister for Education & Science, 23 April 2001, Stockholm.

Swedish IT Commission 1997, *Sweden enters the information society*, Ministry of Transport & Communications, Stockholm.

United States Department of Education 2000, *E-learning: The national educational technology plan*, Washington.

Teaching practice and learner views

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

One size doesn't fit all

The pedagogy of online delivery of VET in Australia

Roslin Brennan

This chapter* discusses the pedagogical implications of online delivery of teaching and training particularly in the light of rapid and substantial technological change. Using a theoretical framework, the data from the project were consolidated to create a set of assertions about current online pedagogical practices. The research findings clearly demonstrate that a number of indicators of pedagogical effectiveness were relevant to the online delivery of vocational education and training (VET) but that pedagogical practice rarely conforms to these principles. Furthermore, online delivery needs to address all the dimensions of known factors which contribute to effective practice and student learning.

Introduction

As we move into the second wave of technology application in teaching and training, it is clear that teachers, trainers and students are becoming more used to the application of technology to the processes of teaching and learning. Evaluation is still surprisingly scant but a mood of critical appraisal of the effectiveness of the medium to deliver high-quality learning outcomes is gradually developing.

One significant requirement is for the development of a framework and a language which allows a wide range of individuals and groups to discuss online pedagogy in an informed way. The literature, the current debates and the research suffer from an inability to draw together the rapidly changing and disparate information about the application of technology to vocational education and training in a coherent way.

The pace of change, the new skills to be learnt, and the volatility of the medium all militate against reflection, evaluation and discussion. However, as teachers and trainers gain more specific knowledge relating to the use of

* A summary of the report, *One size doesn't fit all: Pedagogy in the online environment* (Brennan forthcoming).

technology and online approaches, it is likely that they will be more accepting of the idiosyncrasies of the medium and progress to consideration of methods of instruction and evaluation of practice. Technology may still be driving pedagogy, but the theme of 'Stop Revive Survive' is becoming increasingly accepted. Students are also developing the language and confidence to analyse their own reactions to the persistent effects of technology on their learning.

In the wake of these changes, issues of pedagogy have assumed a higher profile. The use of the technology primarily for the transmission of information has been challenged and changed by teachers and trainers. Individuals, groups and organisations are thinking about how to use the technology in ways that conform more closely with what they know about effective practice.

This project has drawn together the views of policy-makers, managers, teachers, educational designers, and students to answer some fundamental questions about online pedagogy in the VET sector.

What questions did the project try to answer?

To achieve the objectives of the project the following questions were asked:

- What pedagogical assumptions underlie online delivery?
- What are the teaching and learning areas for which online delivery is best suited pedagogically? For what areas of teaching and learning is it not suited?
- What teaching and learning styles facilitate effective online learning?
- What interactions at the individual learner level are most effective in contributing to effective online learning?
- How does online learning affect the roles and skills required of those involved in the learning process?
- What relationships exist between pedagogical features and world's best practice in online delivery and how does it incorporate these findings?

The data collected provided answers to the questions above which are reported in this chapter. But first some background.

What is this thing called online delivery?

The numbers of fully online courses are still relatively small. In some places where fully online courses have been used to deliver VET, teachers have reverted to mixed-mode delivery because of high attrition rates and student dissatisfaction. However, this has been balanced against an increasing trend to use computer technology as a teaching and training 'tool'.

Even in the very traditional trade areas the computer is becoming accepted as a teaching and learning resource, although the level of teacher scepticism is

high and the usage peripheral rather than a core component of course design and delivery. Therefore, the most common practice is the integration of computer-based technology to deliver modules or parts of modules within VET. The teachers and students in this project recognised and confirmed this delivery preference. This results in a more 'blended' form of delivery which provides flexibility and access for students who may be separated from face-to-face teaching and learning by work demands, distance or circumstance.

The variety of online learners and teachers who are working in very different contexts is exemplified by the single student studying for a business administration qualification in a shire council office 250 km from her technical and further education (TAFE) campus. She is supported by a teacher who works with this student in her own time. This situation is contrasted with the student in suburban Sydney who is doing an introductory online course in computer technology and unable to attend classes because of cultural constraints and the demands of young children. She is participating in an online class that has been set up by two enthusiastic teachers who have designed and run the course in their own time. These scenarios are then starkly contrasted with a class of 12 online learners who are completing a Certificate IV in Information Technology supported by prepackaged materials and extensive support which is factored into the working roles of the teachers involved. There is a wide range of levels of support for both teachers and learners working online and a wide range of reasons why learners choose to access online learning.

How was information collected?

Multiple methods of data collection and analysis were used in this project. These methods included a literature review and interviews with stakeholders in positions of expertise and/or policy management. This enabled the identification of a set of themes and attributes of online learning which were then tested more practically.

A series of workshops at a variety of sites were held in order to validate the indicators of pedagogical effectiveness distilled from the literature review and stakeholder interviews. A teacher and student questionnaire was then developed and administered to a range of sites including urban, rural and remote settings. The results of the 210 questionnaires were then analysed. In addition, detailed analysis was conducted of 11 online courses covering various content areas at various Australian Qualifications Framework levels.

Finally, using the theoretical framework developed by Ailwood et al. (2001), all the data were consolidated to create a set of assertions about current online pedagogical practices.

What is pedagogy?

'Pedagogy' is a term plagued by differences in definition. Furthermore, it is not always one with which people are comfortable. This discomfort results from multiple and often unclear meanings. Frequently people resort to lists of skills in an attempt to explain the meaning of the term. This is evident in the literature and in the discussions that preceded the collection of the questionnaire data from the project reported in this chapter. In its simplest terms, pedagogy is concerned with the work or 'art' of being a teacher, or teaching.

In this study a generous interpretation of pedagogy has developed and is reflected in the arrangements made to enable someone to learn something for a specific purpose. These arrangements are influenced by:

- the general orientation of the teacher or trainer
- the kind of knowledge to be developed
- the nature of the learner
- the purpose the learning is to serve.

Pedagogy is a set of processes which are influenced by the orientation of the teacher, the needs of the students and the extent to which materials and media act as determinants or otherwise of teacher behaviour. These processes are circumscribed by larger cultural, economic, political and social infrastructures which influence the style of teaching and affect the success of the learning. In discussions of online pedagogy the tendency has been to isolate skills and domains of skills required by both teachers and students to work effectively online. While these lists are helpful they represent only part of the picture. As the research has shown, online learning usually occurs in mixed-mode format. Therefore, a broader range of pedagogical issues would come into play which reflects the flexible approaches to learning that online helps to foster and promote. Such approaches enable a 'constructivist' view of learning to be adopted.

What are constructivist approaches to online learning?

More recent thinking about online pedagogy has led to the label of 'constructivism' being attached to online teaching approaches and learning experiences. This is where learning is seen as an active process, with learners constructing new ideas and concepts based on their current or past knowledge. The instructor attempts to guide them through this constructive process and point them to information and learning processes which best suit their way of learning.

The potential to use the web to extend the information base available to students and the navigational choices that come with online teaching and learning fit well within aspects of the constructivist view. However, constructivism is a much more complex activity than simply 'hunting and

gathering' information. It involves the students in the acquisition of content knowledge, the development of this knowledge into procedural knowledge through deep learning and the ability to apply this knowledge in a range of situations. The characteristics of online delivery still lean very heavily on the transmission of information, albeit from a range of different sources with some degree of learner control over new sources of information. However, the research has found that it is doubtful if the term 'constructivism' is the correct pedagogical description to apply to many of the current online teaching and learning situations.

What does the literature say?

The research questions generated a huge amount of information, some of it confirming the assumptions about online practice and some disputing the assumptions.

The literature about online pedagogy is very new (Schofield, Walsh & Melville 2000) and poses problems for teachers and researchers alike (Schrum 1998). Institutional motivation and interest are both at a high level, but good-quality research is in short supply (Graham et al. 2000). The predominant themes in the literature are concerned with the mechanics of design, the process of implementation and some evaluations of student outcomes and staff participation. The questions of access and technological issues have been major topics of practitioner and researcher discussions and reflect the relative youth of the technological innovations saturating the education and training workplaces and the relative inexperience of teachers working with the new media. (The average experience of online teachers in the project was one-and-a-half years.)

A great deal of literature refers to the skills required by both teachers and students if they are to work in an online environment (Kemshal-Bell 2001). The actual mixture of these attributes necessary to form a coherent pedagogy remains unclear as practitioners focus initially on the technology itself, its capacities and effects, and the skills required to make these attributes operational. It would seem that the role of the instructor/teacher becomes less professional when compared to the conceptualisations that apply in a face-to-face teaching or training situation. These themes recur in other areas of the literature (Holzl & Khurana 2000; Zorfass et al. 1998; Mitchell & Bluer 2000) and certainly emerged in the discussions with experts, policy-makers and teachers.

The next layer of literature investigates the assumptions that underpin different varieties of online delivery. It is asserted that the new media cater for individual learning styles and preferences, and that teaching can make use of these features. Some of the assertions about online learning (see O'Connor 2000; Booker 2000) conclude that it:

- has the capacity to create active engagement
- makes for easy access

- provides learners with a great deal of choice about computer-based information
- speeds up communication between teachers and learners
- removes unhelpful time constraints.

However, the instructional strategies used currently in Australia still predominantly deal with the delivery of content (Brown 1998; Harper et al. 2000; McKavanagh et al. 2002) and online assessment is still in its infancy. Students and teachers agree that web-based content was still the main use of the technology, with email as a means of communication holding the second ranking. Where there was a clear focus on communication, collaboration, interactivity and problem-based learning, online learning was unequivocally rated as effective (Beach 2000). However, students report extensive barriers to their learning (Harper et al. 2000; Brennan 2001). Technological difficulties, lack of motivation, high levels of potential misunderstanding (Kerka 1996) and uncertainty about their personal levels of technological competence militate against effective learning in a constructivist environment. Student responses to the project questionnaire supported this assertion.

The literature contains references to the differences between the teacher skills required online by comparison with situations of face-to-face instruction. In the former context the teacher needs to think of his/her role in terms of group planning, regular teacher and student feedback, acquainting students with the demands of the technology being used and detailed scaffolding of student learning (Oliver, Omari & Harrington cited in Harper et al. 2000). These assertions have caused many educators to reassess their current practice in both an online and a face-to-face environment. The pedagogical implications of these changes of attitude include the need for greater curriculum diversity, new assessment strategies (Schrum 1998) and a fresh look at the structure of learning to accommodate different styles and preferences (O'Connor 2000). Whether online or face to face, a re-assessment of these aspects of pedagogy is a healthy thing.

What are the indicators of pedagogical effectiveness?

Recent National Centre for Vocational Education Research (NCVER) and other publications (for example, Choy, McNickle & Clayton 2001; Cashion & Palmieri 2000), and many of the chapters in this book, have covered broad second-level issues such as 'effectiveness', teacher and student reactions to online delivery, materials design, learner diversity, teacher/trainer competencies and preparation, and professional development. However, there is a distinct lack of literature in which all of the factors influencing online delivery and learning are brought

together. For this reason a meta-evaluation of the literature (Straw & Cook 1990) was carried out to search out the 'convergence of results across studies' (Straw & Cook 1990, p.58) and identify indicators of pedagogical effectiveness. These indicators were then tested and refined through interviews and workshop activities in the course of the project.

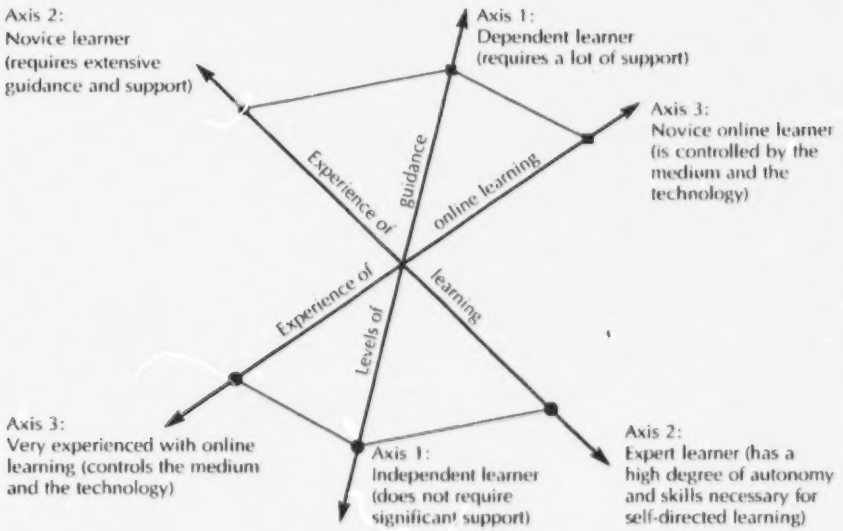
These characteristics of good online learning practice encompass the following:

- a learner-centred environment
- approaches enabling learners to build new knowledge and skills based on what they already have (constructivist approaches)
- high-quality materials design
- teaching and learning strategies that develop cognitive skills
- high levels of interactivity between all participants
- guaranteed and reliable forms of access to the technology
- quick and easy access to the technology and the particular site of online learning
- engagement with the online materials
- learning experiences that encourage synthesis and analysis
- opportunities for 'deep learning'
- consistent levels of feedback
- thoughtful matches between materials, learning styles and learning contexts
- a model of delivery that includes thorough planning, monitoring, reviewing and evaluating of course materials and student progress
- a range of available navigational choices for students
- teachers who are imaginative, flexible, technologically adroit, committed, responsive and expert.

Dimensions of current online pedagogy

Both the literature reviewed and the interviews conducted indicated that there are no absolutes in getting the 'right mix' of these indicators to guarantee effective learning. The realities of online teaching and learning acknowledge that there are a number of continua along which teachers and learners are located at any one time, and it is the complex interaction of these that define effective pedagogy. Figure 1 sets out these continua diagramatically.

Figure 1: Some dimensions of online pedagogy



Axis 1 shows how the needs of the learner influence content and the forms of delivery. This continuum extends from the new 'dependent' learner who is focussed on discrete pieces of content to the 'independent' highly self-directed learner who constructs their own learning and search for meaning. It acknowledges that factors such as learner background, learning styles and preferences, literacy levels, cultural and social background and self-efficacy will influence the types of online delivery that are likely to be effective along the continuum. It also recognises the different purposes of learning and teaching and the fact that different types of knowledge demand different forms of online delivery.

Axis 2 plots levels of self-management and the levels of guidance that students require. It extends from those 'novice' learners who require extensive guidance and support to those 'expert' learners who have high degrees of readiness, autonomy, motivation and other skills that equip them for self-directed learning. It takes into account the relative levels of critical literacy, procedural knowledge, meta-cognitive awareness and the learner's understanding of their own ways of learning.

Axis 3 plots the continuum of experience with learning in an online environment. It shows the relative 'control' over the medium that both the learner and teacher have. The greater the degree of control by teachers and learners, the more pedagogy can change and become flexible to accommodate this experience.

In an ideal world the axes intersect and there is a concurrence between teacher and student skills, knowledge, experience and control. The online world

is less than ideal, and the literature, experts, policy-makers, managers, teachers and students define pedagogies for sets of learners, teachers and circumstances at various points along the three axes through a process of explicit linking.

It is true that, in all teaching and learning situations, there are distances between teachers and learners. However, in an online environment these distances are stretched and the range of abilities, predispositions, styles and preferences displayed by both teachers and learners and overlaid by course design, mean that the matches between content, delivery style and learning effectiveness are more divergent than convergent. The diagram is a picture of the best and the worst of online pedagogy as it is currently constructed and a map for the development of more effective teaching and learning.

Teacher and student views on the characteristics of online teachers and learners

The teacher and student questionnaires reinforced the point that individuals in both groups are at different stages along the three axes described in figure 1.

The teachers and students surveyed were working at a variety of Australian Qualifications Framework levels in a range of content areas. Online delivery was predominantly part of mixed-mode delivery. Email and web-based course content delivery were the most frequently used features of the technology.

Teachers recognised that interactivity is the most critical factor in contributing to effective online learning. However, less than half the teachers maintained that the content they were delivering was suitable for an online environment. They recognised that online delivery is convenient, provides access, allows for the presentation of up-to-date materials, offers opportunities for the presentation of difficult concepts in a number of formats and facilitates student planning, reviewing and researching activities. However, they qualified these characteristics. Some commented that the age, self-direction and experience of their learners meant that even though content could be delivered online it should not be. Overwhelmingly, teachers and students commented that given the present state of the technology, a blended approach to content delivery suited all participants best.

Teachers and students recognised the levels of personal responsibility implicit in online delivery. For this reason student orientation programs where teachers help students set goals, prioritise tasks, manage their time and use the particular technology, are crucial to ensuring a good match between learner needs and the forms of delivery available. The characteristics of a successful online learner are related to motivation, independence and technological acumen.

Teachers felt that teacher confidence and support were critical features of practice which are equally important online and face to face. Some commented

that their ideas about good teaching did not translate easily to an online environment. This criticism related to the 'distance' between the designers of modules and courses and the teachers responsible for implementation of these. This militated against teacher autonomy and their ability to follow their own principles of 'good practice'. A large number of teachers recognise the characteristics they require to translate good practice from other areas of practice into the online environment. Features such as developing relationships, questioning strategies, providing feedback and creating a learner-centred environment were often mentioned. The preference was for a mixed-mode delivery which gave them the best of both worlds. The role of the teacher was seen as facilitating, motivating, mentoring and guiding.

The skills needed to support these roles were:

- *technical*: related to the use of the technology
- *curriculum-related*: program development, implementation and assessment
- *management*: the organisation of time and availability
- *teaching*: improved communication and reflection on the effectiveness of student learning.

Less than half of the teachers surveyed felt that they catered for their students' learning styles and preferences in the online environment.

Students who are independent and experienced, confident, highly motivated, literate and numerate and technologically competent are suited to online learning.

The least well catered for students are those who require constant supervision, who are auditory learners, or students who come from groups whose levels of literacy are not strong or who are from cultural backgrounds which might not support such approaches to learning.

The answers to the research questions

Question 1: What pedagogical assumptions underlie online delivery?

The individual focus implicit in a great deal of online pedagogy, while ostensibly conforming to learner-centred practices may represent a step backwards. Pedagogical principles, such as those outlined earlier, remain, but practice is quite different. It is not simply a matter of transferring skills across.

There is a high degree of disharmony in the pedagogical assumptions made by the various participants in the online delivery of VET. The dominating influence of the technology created assumptions about the nature of learning, the role of the teacher and the student characteristics which are poorly matched with teacher and learner expectations.

Teachers are holding firmly to the sound principles of pedagogy and students are reiterating the importance of these. Communication, interactivity and the development of social cohesion are regarded as laudable goals in an environment which frequently militates against their achievement. Teachers are not only struggling with the technology but also with an often unfriendly teaching context where their principles of sound pedagogy are in conflict with course design and the realities of an isolation created between teacher and learner. It is a credit to teacher professionalism and dogged persistence that online delivery works as well as it does.

Question 2: What are the teaching and learning areas for which online delivery is best suited pedagogically? For what areas of teaching and learning is it not suited?

There was general consensus that 'suitability' for online delivery was a relative judgement. Online delivery could provide access for learners in situations where previously this had not been possible. Online technology offered learners the flexibility to engage with course materials which was appealing to those who worked or who, for other reasons, found formal class contact difficult.

In content areas such as information technology, online delivery was regarded by both teachers and students as necessary and workable. In areas such as hospitality and welfare where communication, discussion and negotiation are regarded as desirable competencies to achieve, the suitability of total online delivery is doubtful.

In a competency-based training framework, where the levels of prescription of learner skill are very clear, online delivery is seemingly attractive. It can provide linear and well-sequenced activities aimed at developing skill levels which students can work through at their own pace. Assessment can be undertaken without a teacher presence, feedback can be given to students and learning experiences repeated until competency is achieved. However, a range of other factors have to be considered in making judgements about its suitability. These include considerations about learning styles and preferences, the competence and confidence of the learners and the importance of the social dimensions of learning.

Courses and learning programs can make unequivocal assumptions about the learner characteristics and traits of those they attract, and unless these are matched to the skills and attributes of the learners, any form of suitability cannot be guaranteed.

In the present environment, suitability is more likely to be achieved in a situation where online learning, content and face-to-face contact are 'blended' to suit both the circumstances and levels of resource provision.

Question 3: What teaching and learning styles facilitate effective online learning?

Teachers require time to answer the question: 'how can we use the technology well?' Online delivery is currently often seen as an additional element to an already very full workload. Teaching styles that facilitate effective online delivery are fundamentally attitudinal but the understandable mistake is still being made that the acquisition of technical proficiency will guarantee sound teaching practice.

Both teachers and students preferred a 'blended learning' approach, one which captures the best features of flexibility and integrates these with the social interactions of the classroom. If courses are fully online, then opportunities for induction, orientation and training are critical to student success and teacher satisfaction.

Question 4: What interactions at the individual learning level are most effective in contributing to effective online learning?

Interactivity between teachers and learners was unequivocally regarded as an important and effective component of online learning. This is comprised of:

- consistent and timely feedback from teaching staff
- communication between teacher and learner
- clear guidance on a well-designed and structured learning program.

Teachers regarded 'interactivity' in a quite specific way and the use of the medium to encourage more critical thinking through debate and discussion was a relatively untapped strategy. Problem-solving, investigation and research, and the pursuit of theoretical understanding were regarded as contributing to effective online learning at the individual level. These features should also be applied to the assessment process.

Question 5: How does online learning affect the roles and skills required of those involved in the learning process?

The roles and skills of teachers and learners differ to varying degrees, depending on whether the online delivery supplements classroom time or replaces it. However, in both cases, there are changes in the way both teachers and learners work and use their time. New technological and facilitation skills and experience are needed as teachers make the transition. There are new rules for interaction, security and privacy that need to be learnt and adopted. Teachers have to embed new management practices while students have to manage their time in a highly self-regulated way. The price of flexibility is work re-organisation for teachers and independence for students. The level of independence required may be beyond some learners.

The literacy demands and cultural homogeneity of many online courses and modules raises questions about the adequacy of the skills of students from a range of backgrounds and groups. Teachers and students generated lists of skills they considered essential for effective online learning and many students may not possess the requisite skills for undertaking an online course. The new roles and skills required for the online teacher relate to attitudinal predispositions. Qualities such as perception, compassion, collaboration and creativity are considered essential prerequisites to online delivery success. These attitudes are the initial building blocks from which teachers develop new facilitation, motivational, mentoring and guiding roles and skills. Communication takes on a different personality online and teachers are concentrating on clarity and regularity. Furthermore, constructivist approaches to teaching and learning entail different teacher roles and skills and the idea of the 'flexible facilitator' is encouraged by courses that are commercially or centrally designed.

Question 6: What relationships exist between pedagogical features and world's best practice in online delivery?

This was the least clear set of results from the research. There seemed to be a reluctance to make a commitment to principles of world's best practice in online learning. This situation is explained by the relative youth of this delivery medium, its technology and the shortage of rigorous evaluation in this area.

The application of a framework of good pedagogical practice to the data measured the gaps between current practice and how learning can be best facilitated—a gap which should be eliminated. Online delivery of VET is a relatively recent innovation and this research shows that, in spite of teacher effort, professional development and high levels of technical resourcing, there are some significant distances between its pedagogical features and world's best educational practice.

Key messages from the research

A number of indicators of pedagogical effectiveness were clearly expressed by all stakeholders involved in the online delivery of VET. These appear on page 61 and represent the ideal set of circumstances since pedagogical practice rarely conforms to these principles. The dominating influence of the technology has created assumptions about the nature of learning, the role of the teacher and the student characteristics, and these are poorly matched with teacher and learner expectations. The roles and skills of teachers and learners are different in degree, depending on whether the online delivery of VET supplements classroom time or replaces it. In both cases there are new definitions of time and work patterns.

There was general consensus that 'suitability' for online delivery is a relative judgement. Online delivery certainly offers learners flexibility and access to engage with course content. However, there is nothing intrinsic to the medium that encourages the broad range of students to take advantage of these features. The learner and teacher characteristics identified as prerequisites to effective online pedagogy assume high levels of independence, motivation, persistence, literacy, computer skills and experience and time management. These ideals are not confirmed by current experience for either teachers or students.

In areas of VET, where the mode of delivery and the content are similar, such as information technology, online delivery provides a form of workplace training suitable both to the content and the students. By contrast, teaching and learning areas that require practical tasks or where the processes of communication, critical thinking and values clarification are central to the subject area, such as welfare or travel and tourism, are unsuitable given the present stage of course development and the levels of technology that students can be reasonably expected to have available to them.

The literacy demands and cultural homogeneity of many online courses and modules raise questions about the adequacy of the skills of students from a range of groups to cope with this medium. Fundamental issues such as the cultural appropriateness of questioning, conversational conventions, language acuity and delay, and student attitudes towards interaction with authority take on a heightened importance in an online environment. In face-to-face classrooms, diversity is an asset. In an online environment it may be a distinct disadvantage. Courses frequently make unequivocal assumptions about learner characteristics and traits, and unless these are matched to the skills and attributes of the learners, any form of suitability cannot be guaranteed. In the present environment, suitability is more likely to be achieved in a situation where online learning, content and face-to-face contact are 'blended' to suit both the circumstances and the levels of resource provision.

Interactivity is unequivocally regarded as the most effective teacher–student relationship to develop in an online environment. Teachers regard 'interactivity' in a specific way and the use of the medium to encourage more critical thinking through debate and discussion is a relatively untapped strategy. Problem-solving, investigation and research, and the pursuit of a theoretical understanding of content are regarded as contributing to effective online learning at the individual learner level.

The research findings show that, in terms of what we know about the factors contributing to effective student learning, online pedagogy needs to address all of the dimensions of practice. In particular, online pedagogy in VET needs to be able to create teaching and learning environments where students have the opportunity to:

- reduce their reliance on text
- explore and value their intellectual, social and cultural backgrounds

- develop their knowledge beyond the transmission and assessment of content
- reflect on their own learning
- be part of an inclusive learning environment
- communicate extensively with their peers and their teachers
- become self-regulated and engaged with their own learning
- develop a group identity which connects them with their learning and with the broader social environment.

References

Ailwood, J, Grant, D, Gore, J, Hayes, D, Ladwig, J, Lingard, B, Luke, A, Mills, M, Warry, M 2000, 'The four dimensions of productive pedagogies: Narratives and findings from the Queensland School Reform longitudinal study', paper presented to AERA Conference, 24–28 April, New Orleans.

Beach, B 2000, 'An integrated flexible delivery case study', paper presented to Net*Working 2000 conference, Canberra, 1–14 November, http://flexiblelearning.net.au/nw2000/talkback/p08.htm [accessed: 3 January 2001].

Booker, D 2000, *Getting to grips with online delivery*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Brennan, R 2001, *All that glitters is not gold: Online delivery of education and training*, NCVER, Adelaide.

—— (forthcoming), *One size doesn't fit all: Pedagogy in the online environment*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Brown, B 1998, *Learning styles and vocational education practice*, practice application brief, ERIC Clearinghouse on Adult, Career, and Vocational Education, Ohio, ERIC Document Reproduction Service ED 422 478.

Cashion, J & Palmieri, P 2000, 'Quality in on-line learning: The learner's view', paper presented to Net*Working 2000 conference, Canberra, 1–14 November, http://flexiblelearning.net.au/nw2000/talkback/p14-3.ht [accessed: 3 June 2001].

Choy, S, McNickle, C & Clayton, B 2001, 'On-line support for VET clients: Expectations and experiences', paper presented to Australian Vocational Education and Training Research Association 2001 conference, Adelaide, 28–30 March. (http://www.avetra.org.au/PAPERS%202001/Choy%20McNickle.pdf) [accessed: 19 June 2001].

Graham, C, Cagiltay, K, Craner, J, Lim, B, Duffy, T 2000, *Teaching in a web based distance learning environment: An evaluation summary based on four courses*, CRLT – Indiana University, Bloomington, USA. http://crlt.indiana.edu/ [accessed: 1 March 2000].

Harper, B, Hedberg, J, Bennett, S, Lockyer, L 2000, *The on-line experience: The state of Australian on-line education and training practices: Review of research*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Holzl, A & Khurana, R 1999, 'Flexible learning: Can we really please everyone?', *Educational Technology & Society*, vol.2, no.4, http://ifets.ieee.org/periodical/vol_4_99/formal_discussion_1099.html [accessed: 12 January 2000].

Kemshal-Bell, G 2001, *The online teacher*, final report prepared for the project steering committee of the VET Teachers and Online Learning Project, TAFE NSW, Department of Education and Training, Sydney.

Kerka, S 1996, *Distance learning, the internet, and the world wide web*, ERIC Clearinghouse on Adult, Career and Vocational Education, Ohio, ERIC Document Reproduction Service ED 395 214.

McKavanagh, C, Kanes, C, Beven, F, Cunningham, A & Choy, S 2002. *Evaluation of web-based flexible learning*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Mitchell, J & Bluer, R 2000, *A planning model for innovation: New learning technologies*, State Training Board of Victoria, Melbourne, http://www.otfe.vic.gov.au/planning/model [accessed: February 2001].

O'Connor, B 2000, 'E-learning and students with disabilities: From outer edge to leading edge', keynote address presented to Net*Working 2000 conference, Canberra, 1–14 November, http://flexiblelearning.net.au/nw2000/summary/sum_key.htm#key4 [accessed: 3 January 2001].

Schofield, K, Walsh, A, Melville, B 2000, *Online learning and the new VET practitioner*, Research Centre for Vocational Education and Training, University of Technology, Sydney, http://www.uts.edu.au/fac/edu/rcvet/working.htm [accessed: 15 December 2000]

Schrum, L 1998, 'On-line education: A study of emerging pedagogy', in *Adult learning and the internet*, ed. B Cahoon, Jossey-Bass, San Francisco.

Straw, R & Cook, T 1990, 'Meta-evaluation' in *The international encyclopedia of educational evaluation*, eds H Walberg & G Haertel, Pergamon Press, Oxford.

University of Illinois 1999, *Teaching at an internet distance: The pedagogy of online teaching and learning*, the report of a 1998–1999 University of Illinois faculty seminar, http://www.vpaa.uillinois.edu/tid/report/ [accessed: 15 December 1999].

Zorfass, J, Remz, A & Gold, J 1998, 'Strategies to ensure that online facilitators are successful', *Journal of Online Learning*, vol.9, no.4, pp.9–16.

Quality in online learning

Joan Cashion and Phoebe Palmieri

This chapter* reports on a project designed to investigate the meaning of high-quality learning for students in the vocational education and training (VET) sector. The findings indicated that students generally reacted well to online learning, with flexibility and the teacher/facilitator being the most appreciated and important aspects of the mode. While online delivery has presented many challenges to teachers, they held similar views to students vis-a-vis what constitutes a high-quality online experience. The chapter stresses the key importance of good teachers, facilitators and tutors to successful and high-quality online teaching experience, an importance which should be noted by VET organisations.

Introduction

VARIOUS FORMS OF flexible learning are being taken up in Australia and around the world, online learning prominent among them. One of the aims of flexible learning is an improvement in the quality of learning experiences and outcomes.

What does 'quality' mean in this context? Different sectors of education, and different organisations within any sector have varying views about the ways in which learning takes place, and consequently the nature of 'quality'. Many aspects of these subjects have been researched, and benchmarking studies and frameworks for quality have been prepared, including an influential American publication (Institute for Higher Education Policy 2000). Evaluations of flexible and online programs have been published. But we have been unable to find any studies that consider the perspective of online learners more broadly in the VET sector.

We therefore decided to investigate the meaning of 'quality learning' for VET online learners by asking nearly 500 enrolled students and about 50 educators for their views. We used an online questionnaire with a mixture of 'agree/disagree' style questions and more open-ended questions to elicit their definitions of quality. We also held a number of focus groups and visited a

* A summary of the report, *'The secret is the teacher': The learner's view of online learning* (Cashion & Palmieri 2002).

number of organisations to see how they approach online learning. We used this mixture of methods to seek answers to the following research questions:

- What is a quality online learning experience?
- What are the factors contributing to a 'quality online learning experience' as defined by online students?
- How do organisations define quality online learning?
- What is the congruence between the indicators of quality online learning as perceived by organisations and by students?
- Where does the 'learning experience' start and finish in online education?
- How do students rate the importance of different aspects of online learning, including administration, environment, technology access, content delivery, communication and flexibility?
- How do students rate their present online learning experience with respect to these indicators?
- What is the baseline for online education with respect to the learning experience? What are the essential elements for any online delivery?
- Is there evidence that students make use of the flexible attributes of online learning—anywhere, anytime, any amount—or that these attributes are important to students?

Definition of online learning

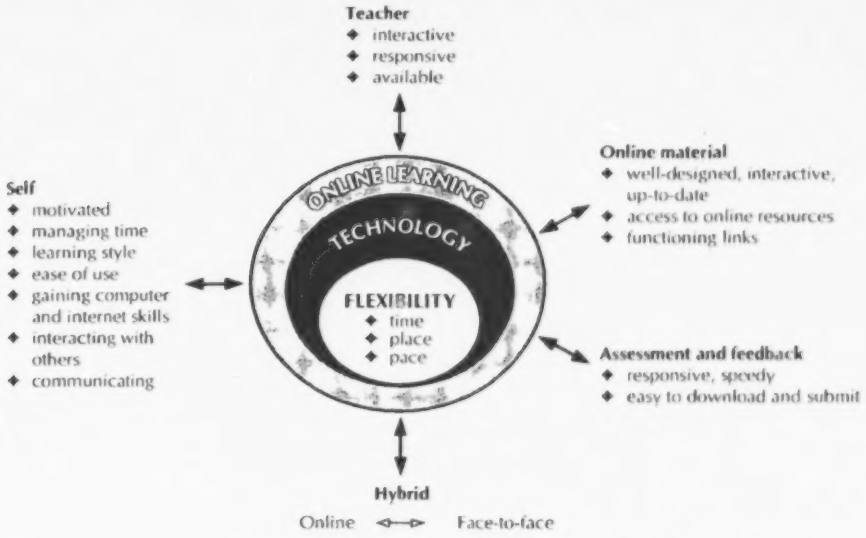
Online learning takes many forms. We debated whether to include only learning that took place purely online, or whether to include hybrid delivery; that is, a mixture of online and other delivery modes. We decided that the combination of modes might in itself be an important factor in views on quality, whether positive or negative. We therefore defined online learning, for our purposes, as learning that occurs when the delivery of education or training is carried out via an intranet or the internet. It could include whole courses, single subjects and parts of subjects. It could include mixed or hybrid modes, as long as the online component is integral to the learning. We asked students to tell us what the online experience included (where it began and ended). Other researchers such as Chizmar and Williams (1997) have noted difficulties in enrolment procedures for prospective higher education online students, and we were interested in whether students included aspects such as this.

The student view of quality online

We found that students generally reacted well to the online environment. Of those who responded to our survey, 71% said they had experienced a quality online experience while 18% said they had not. A further 11% did not respond.

There was broad agreement on a number of factors that together make up a quality learning experience and these are summarised in figure 1.

Figure 1: Quality factors reported by students



At the heart of quality for students is flexibility, while the greatest detractor from quality is unreliable technology. Content and assessment are significant contributors to a quality learning experience, while the role of the teacher is critical for VET students. VET students rely on the interaction with the teacher, and need supportive, responsive teachers who provide clear instructions and answer queries promptly and constructively.

The key factors for quality, as reported by students, are summarised in table 1. These figures are taken from the 'agree/disagree' type questions. They are supported by remarks in the open-ended questions in which students put forward their own, unprompted, comments.

Flexibility

Flexibility was the most important factor reported by students. This is similar to the findings of Kubala (1998, 2001). It not only includes the choice of time, place and pace, but options for face-to-face interaction as well. Some students were very aware of what they needed to learn, and for some, online provided an environment in which they could undertake the learning they wished.

There was no evidence that programs had been customised for different students, so that at this stage the 'just for me' element of flexibility was missing. However, what did come out clearly was the benefit students saw in being able

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

to decide their own pace of learning. Some students wanted to speed through the work, while others wanted to reflect and assimilate information at a much slower pace.

> *Having the freedom to choose when I have time to study and not having to keep to a timetable has been a great benefit to myself.*
>
> *Accessibility after hours, flexibility, repetition when I need it.*
>
> *I work full time on a rotating shift so I can't get to classes on specific days at specific times. Doing an online course—it's easy for me to work when I am free.*

Table 1: Quality factors

Positive attributes	#	%	Negative attributes	#	%
Flexibility	79	24	Access and technology	82	25
Responsive teachers	50	15	Self	31	9
Materials and course design	48	14	Assessment	30	9
Access to resources	29	9	Lack of teacher responses	25	8
Online assessment and feedback	22	7	Confusion	15	5
Increase in information technology skills	19	6	Resources	15	5
Learning style	19	6	Lack of support	14	4
Interaction with other students	18	5	Need for helpdesk	12	4
Communication	16	5			
Ease of use	11	3			
Hybrid mix of face-to-face and online learning	9	3			

Note: # = Number of responses % = Percentage of the sample
Some students gave more than one response, hence percentages are > 100%.

Learning online

While the students were very positive about the flexibility, freedom and convenience of the online environment, they were quite clear that they did not prefer it to face-to-face classes. They recognised that online study required a greater degree of organisation and discipline than face-to-face classes and that they needed strong personal attributes, especially motivation and skills in time management. The online mode was not adopted merely because the students could not attend classes, but rather as an interesting and viable option which provided the flexibility they wanted. The opportunity to improve computing and internet skills was another positive feature.

Good teachers, good teaching

Online education is not about replacing teachers with online content. Good teachers, facilitators and tutors are essential for quality online learning. The essence of quality is the teacher. As one student put it:

> *The secret is the teacher!*

Discussion with educators revealed that it is essential that clear standards and expectations regarding the level and nature of teacher interaction online are essential, otherwise the workload for teachers is untenable. A prominent aspect of this issue is the expectation of prompt responses from the teacher. Ng (2000) points out that the availability of email, in particular, generates the expectation of instant replies. Just what is 'prompt', and when and how often can a teacher be expected to be at the end of the line? Student expectations online are more critical than in face-to-face situations. They are disappointed if they do not receive responses when they need help, and they have no concept of waiting their turn as they would in class. They rely on the teacher to help them learn. When students received individual, speedy feedback they were delighted with the experience. When the teacher did not provide feedback or took too long to respond, then quality was seen to be lacking.

Hybrid delivery

The balance between face-to-face and online delivery, and the benefits of hybrid or blended delivery, will become more apparent in the VET sector as the use of information and communication technologies becomes further integrated into delivery. It is already recognised by writers such as Webb (1998). Many students commented on the importance of interaction with teachers. Combining this with the flexibility desired might best be done through a hybrid model of delivery.

> *A highly interactive course that has a good balance between on-line and f2f [face-to-face].*

Online resources

The internet offers access to an extensive range of information and opens up a world of resources for students. While some students found this daunting, others really appreciated the richness of the material available. The online course content was often noted as being very good, but the instructional design of materials is critical. Poor design confuses students. Online resources should be fast to download, easy to read, easy to navigate, and use online features suitable for the purpose.

Students accessed learning resources online more than they did when studying in class and they appreciated built-in interactivity. Print-based materials dumped online were not appropriate. Students generally found their materials easy to follow, easy to understand and more up to date than class

materials, although in some cases, lack of adequate instructions was an issue. The wealth of resources accessible online was a very positive factor, as were links to external sites and experts.

Assessment

Online assessment provided some exciting challenges and speedy feedback that were appreciated by students, but lack of timely feedback was a very common reason for dissatisfaction. Clearly, the medium provides an avenue for quality online learning, but standards must be developed for assessment online as well as for other aspects of online delivery. Students enjoyed computer-generated feedback, but wanted a more rapid turn-around from teachers. The greatest problems associated with assessment related to difficulties in understanding what was expected. Technical difficulties were also encountered when downloading assignments and submitting work. Validity of assessment and cheating online were not proposed as issues by either students or educators.

Support

Students did not indicate that they needed a lot of support to study online apart from the support of teachers. Induction was important, but many reported that no one had checked their skills before they started. This was one of the greatest areas of difference between students and teachers: teachers expected that students would need more support than the students considered they [the students] did. A helpdesk for technology problems was one area that everyone agreed was needed, preferably staffed with 24-hour, 7-day availability. This is consistent with the findings of Anderson (1996), who notes that:

> *... technology provided without adequate technical support is at best a disappointment, and at worst a serious waste of resources ...The technical support officer needs to be a skilled communicator, able to give clear instructions over the phone.* (Anderson 1996, p.49)

Technology

The greatest deterrent to quality online learning was difficulty with technology. When technology works, it is invisible and students are happy to use it. However, when there are problems, then there is the potential to have the whole online experience destroyed. Of student respondents, 25% reported they had problems with technology. These complaints were loud and clear, but it is worth remembering that the other 75% of the sample were accepting if not enthusiastic about the technology.

The problems mainly related to the lack of computer skills to begin online study, and to networks and servers that were slow or unreliable. Access, speed

and reliability are essential for online education. Hara and Kling (1999) discuss this subject in more detail.

The respondents were more positive than negative about access to the internet and the associated technology, and did not find getting into the system so difficult that it put them off online learning. Surprisingly, they accepted the time taken for pages to download and did not find the technology confusing. Most had easy access to the hardware and software and satisfactory access to the internet. (It must be remembered, however, that students who accessed and responded to the survey must, by definition, have had sufficient access to continue with their online study. This matter will be discussed later.) Clear instructions on how to use the technology and, in particular, how to download and submit assignments and other activities are critical to successful online study.

The educator's perspective on quality

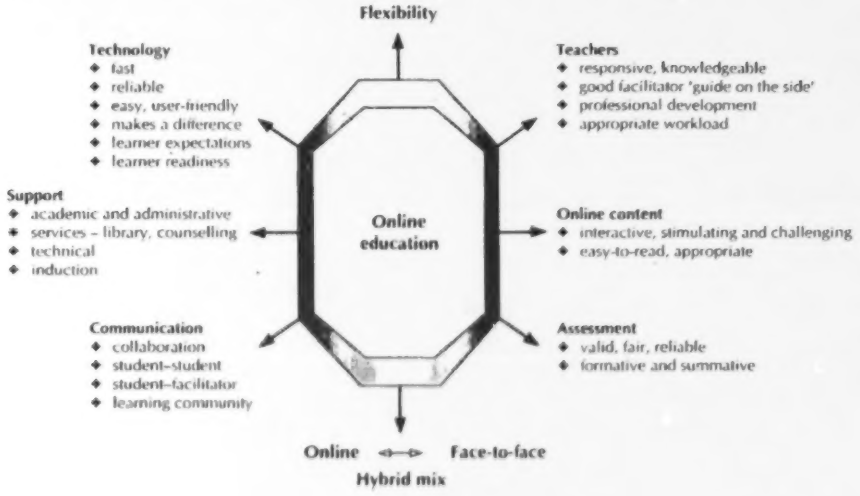
Online education has presented many new challenges for teachers. The online environment requires the mastery of the technical aspects before the teachers can focus on the various ways possible for teaching online. It also involves different ways of working, and being relatively new, the workload involved was often excessive and invariably 'as well as', not 'instead of', the rest of their work.

Many of the early initiators who have embraced online education enthusiastically have been developing online materials as well as teaching the students through the online medium. This ensures a commitment and excitement about online learning, as the teachers are learning as well as the students. The adoption of the online medium as a tool for all teachers is still in its infancy.

Educators had similar views to students about many aspects of the online experience, but they also identified additional aspects not raised in the student feedback. Their views are summarised in figure 2 and adds value to the student views on quality in figure 1.

The potential for constructivist learning and peer learning using the online medium was evident to educators, while students still saw the focus of their education to be the teacher. In a constructivist approach learning is seen as being an active process, with learners constructing new ideas and concepts based on their current or past knowledge. (For further discussion see Crouch & Montecino 1997; Smith 2000; Warner, Christie, & Choy 1998.) Educators were significantly more concerned about the support, or lack of support, provided to students. In particular they are concerned about the need for induction programs to introduce students both to the medium and the technology, but also to different and more independent ways of learning.

Figure 2: Quality factors as proposed by educators



The quality factors for educators included:

- preparation for and induction into online study, especially in relation to the use of technology
- technical and learning support
- online learning materials (including assessment materials) that are clear, accurate, accessible and suitable for the needs of the learners
- a general preference for hybrid or 'blended' modes, noting that the suitability of online delivery could vary with the subject matter as well as the needs of learners
- the importance of communication between students and teachers and between students and students, and especially suitability of the medium, skills of the teacher and the setting of behavioural norms for online interaction.
- flexibility of time and place, balanced by the requirements of some learners for structure and external discipline
- the necessity for workable and accessible technology, and for the skills to make use of it.

Induction and instructions

Educators' experiences suggested strongly that students cannot be thrown into online learning without preparation. Organisations must build into their online provision a gentle but comprehensive introduction to the technology, to the

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

online course structure, and to studying online. They must also be clear about what they expect of students and what students can expect of the organisation. Students need to know how and from whom they can obtain help when they need it, especially in relation to difficulties with technology.

Educators had many suggestions about induction. The most important of these are given below.

- *Prerequisite skills*: an important part of the preparation for study, either at the induction stage or (perhaps preferably) before enrolment, is the identification of the prerequisite skills which learners will need for success. These may be subject-related, but may also include computer skills in prescribed software applications or in the use of the internet. Building the online community was seen as an important part of the early stages of online learning, and activities such as ice-breakers could be used for this purpose.
- *Course orientation*: organisations should provide an orientation to the course website and associated tools. Induction materials should be available in print for easy reference when problems occur.
- *Online availability*: induction materials should be constantly available online, and the induction process revisited from time to time during the course. This approach would provide a process which could be used as a way of dealing with inappropriate behaviour, in a similar way to a grievance policy.
- *Online etiquette*: instructions should be included on appropriate behaviour online with the prevailing code of etiquette. Discipline issues were rare online but on occasions a process was needed to ensure appropriate discussion and consideration of other students during online sessions.

Communication

The potential for interactive, co-operative, student-led learning was seen as a strong advantage of online programs. Web discussion, group projects and other techniques can be used to enable students to build content, drawing on both their study and their own lives and experiences. The combination of immediacy and asynchronous activities is conducive to deeper reflection and learning.

While educators see great potential in these techniques, the students did not value this capability of online learning and showed no evidence of developing online learning communities, differing in this way from higher education students (Harasim et al. 1995; Harasim 1990).

Impact on teachers' work

Most of the teachers in the focus groups conducted during the study were enthusiastic about online teaching, finding it challenging, enlivening, rewarding

and enriching. Teachers involved in online delivery noted that this mode demands changes in their ways of working. Unfortunately these changes are not recognised in budgets, working conditions or in state reporting requirements.

While many focus group participants considered that the preparation of online learning materials is no more time-consuming than the preparation of print materials (assuming that the teacher has sufficient skills), all agreed that teaching and moderating online demand more time than teaching an equivalent group in class, especially when the program is self-paced.

Budgets, workloads and outcomes reporting are still framed in terms of student contact hours, which bear little relation to the way in which online teaching and learning take place. For many teachers their online preparation and teaching is an unrecognised add-on to their allocated workloads.

Skills and professional development

Teachers need preparation for online teaching. One group suggested that 'those who make the easiest transition to online teaching are those with experience of flexible learning or distance education: 'the qualities needed for online are the same, it is only the medium that is different'. Several groups suggested that teachers need training in online facilitation, especially in the management of self-paced groups and moderation of online discussion.

When teachers are using material prepared by others, they need to make themselves familiar not only with the subject content, but also with the activities and options available to students. One participant commented: 'I virtually had to do the module myself before I could teach it'.

When teachers are preparing their own materials, they need an understanding of instructional design and of design for the chosen medium. In many organisations, program design is a team activity, so that being able to work as part of a team is a necessary skill.

Cost

The cost of online education is often a contentious matter. One of the original aims of online education was to reduce costs. However, there are no indications that the cost of teaching is any less online than in front of a class. Preparation time has been identified as more onerous, and resource development is an expensive business.

Some of the costs have been passed on to students, although it is unknown how the average cost of printing notes from online resources compares with the amount students used to spend on books. From the student's perspective, cost did not present as an issue. It should be noted, however, that students excluded from online study by cost were, *ipso facto*, unable to take part in the survey.

Technical support and learning support

When students get into difficulties with technology, the help provided needs to be immediately available, responsive, knowledgeable and friendly. Online assistance alone is insufficient since a degree of technical proficiency is needed to make use of it. Print or, preferably, telephone help services were proposed as essential.

Need for a helpdesk

Help must be accessible just when students need it. It is not just the online resources that should be 'just in time' and 'just for me'; access to help should be available when the student needs it and in a form that he or she can use. For example, email or web help services are of no use to a student who cannot log on to the system.

> *If there is a problem, it cannot be solved immediately.*
>
> *If you need any help, don't understand or can't find the work there is no teacher to help you or any other staff.*
>
> *How to get started since this was the first time using this type of learning. When I had a problem it was hard to find the answer to my question.*

Summary: Quality learning online

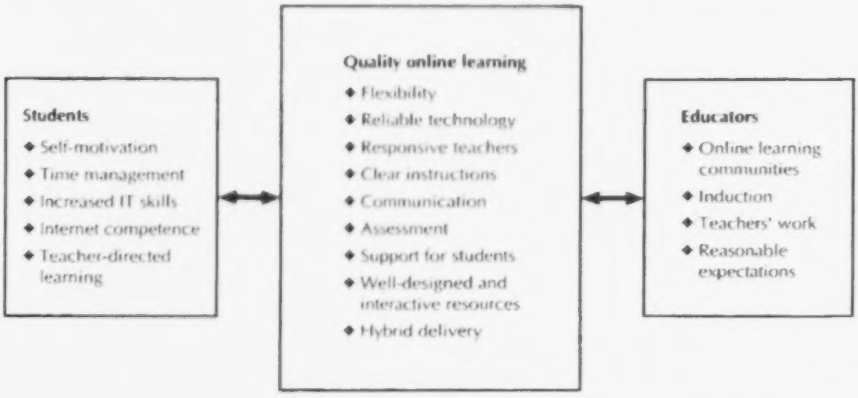
The online technologies provide a flexible, convenient and innovative medium for the delivery of quality online learning. This medium has the potential to keep Australian students in contact with the rest of the world and to facilitate access to a huge global source of information and educational resources. It enables students to improve their computing and internet skills.

It is not a cheap option. Quality online education needs fast, reliable technology and infrastructure. It needs competent, capable teachers who are recognised for the huge amounts of time involved with teaching online. It needs well-developed and well-designed course materials that are interesting and stimulating, and ideally provide elements of interactivity.

Online education offers an enormously flexible medium to provide student-centred and appropriate learning structures and supports for many students. The inclusion of a face-to-face component alongside the online medium is crucial. One student, commenting on the factors contributing to a quality learning experience noted:

> *A highly interactive course that has a good balance between online and face-to-face.*
>
> *A resourceful and responsive teacher, easily accessible online and offline.*
>
> *A clearly laid-out program and assessment.*

Figure 3: Summary of quality factors in online learning



The essential elements for online programs are encapsulated in figure 3 and can be summarised as:

- technology that is available, affordable, reliable and easy to use
- the flexibility to work at the times and places of the learner's choice, and at the learner's pace
- the availability of multiple modes of learning so that learners may opt for all online, all face-to-face or a mixture of modes
- teaching and other staff who respond promptly, thoughtfully and in an informed manner to requests for help or other contacts
- clear instructions for the study program, assessment requirements and methods and protocols for communication and submission of work
- accurate, up-to-date, comprehensive and well-designed learning resources, which include clear navigation structures, clear directions to students, and mechanisms to enable students to judge their progress
- the inclusion of links to online resources, notably useful people and contacts, and the updating of these links to maintain currency
- assessment mechanisms that are valid, reliable and easy to use
- online resources which cater for varied learning preferences, including synchronous/asynchronous interaction, text, visual and aural media, and others
- online programs and organisational procedures which avoid problems such as confusion, excessive download time, unclear learning structures and excessive cost.

Students considered it important to:

- develop their own skills, particularly time-management, independent learning and motivation
- improve and extend their information technology and internet skills.

Educators added the additional elements which they considered essential for quality online learning:

- online techniques which support and promote interaction between students as well as between student and teacher
- communicative devices which encourage co-operative and self-directed learning as well as teacher-directed learning
- induction to ensure that learners understand the program, what they can expect of the learning organisation, and the skills and equipment required.

Limitations of the study

We were keen to make use of online techniques in carrying out this study of online learning. The online questionnaires proved appealing to many respondents, and an effective instrument in terms of data analysis. It is important, however, to be aware of the limitations as well as the strengths of this technique.

We realised during the project that, in order to get a full picture of student views on quality online learning, we would need to survey learners who had discontinued their study. We were unable to find a way of contacting such students. It was, in fact, very difficult to obtain our required responses at all, largely because of the large number of surveys and research projects related to online learning which have been carried out in VET in the last few years.

We must therefore assume, since this will naturally have affected the nature of the responses received, that those who responded to the survey have been successful, at least to the extent of enrolling and making a start on their study program, and that they have sufficient access to online technology to be able to do so. Nevertheless, we consider further investigation of students who have dropped out or who were unable to enrol would be useful.

Suggestions for educators and training providers

Underlying this study has been our desire to understand what teaching organisations need to do to make online programs work well for their students.

Flexibility

Flexibility is exceedingly important to students. A quarter of the students specified that one or more aspects of flexibility were important to them. The issue of flexibility in pace is especially interesting when considered along with the comments about learning style and learners' own discussions of this. Many of the learners who responded to the survey were aware of how they learned, how they preferred to learn and what was important to enable them to learn. This is a clear indicator of the importance of providing for learners' preferences in online education.

The importance of the teacher

The importance of good teachers, facilitators and tutors is another very strong message to VET organisations. Online education is not about replacing teachers with online content. It is successful when facilitated by the work of good teachers online. It is essential that there should be clear standards and expectations regarding the level and nature of teacher interaction online. The question arises of how this matter should be managed, by teachers, students and organisations, since it is clear that teacher–student interaction requires a good deal of time and thought. A prominent aspect of this issue is the expectation of prompt responses from the teacher. Whatever response times are agreed to, the teacher has to ensure that these standards are maintained. Student expectations online are more critical than in face-to-face situations. In class, students will wait for their turn, or will try and catch a teacher after class; the teacher can take speedy corrective action if a student becomes discontented. Online, the students want responses at the moment when they need the help. They do not want to wait for the next week or even the next day.

This message is clear from the current research with students who have the competence and confidence to proceed with their studies. It would be prudent to assume, unless further research indicates the contrary, that new students and those with low levels of computer competence will require even more attention to be paid to thoughtful and timely teaching.

Technology

Technology is critical to a positive experience of online learning. Access, speed and reliability are essential and must be the baseline for online education. Teaching organisations must look to the adequacy of their information technology facilities and the technical help they provide to students and teachers.

Clear instructions on how to use the technology and, in particular, how to download and submit assignments and other activities are critical to successful online study.

Induction and instructions

Students in the study were often confused by the technology and the course materials. Induction and clear instructions are essential. Organisations must build into their online provision, a gentle but comprehensive introduction to the technology, to managing the medium, to the online course structure and to studying online. They must also be clear about what they expect of students and what students can expect of the organisation.

Assessment and feedback

Assessment and feedback are important for online learning. Students expected responses to their work 'within the week'. In classes students can estimate when they can expect work back. In the online environment, in the absence of these estimates, they expect a rapid turn-around. Online assessment caused numerous problems, and after the technology access was the next most problematic area. Students had many problems loading and downloading assessment material. Clear instructions must be given to students to enable them to cope with this aspect of the environment. Furthermore, materials and processes must always be available and in working order.

Strategies for practitioners

The benefits of hybrid or blended delivery should be explored by all organisations. Students clearly want flexibility, but most also want interaction with teachers and other students. The balance between face-to-face and online modes and the benefits of hybrid or blended delivery will become more apparent in the VET sector as the use of information communication technologies becomes further integrated into delivery. In this survey, nine students commented on this mix as being the critical factor that made for quality.

Many students commented on the importance of interaction with teachers, and combining this with the flexibility desired, can often best be achieved through a hybrid model of delivery.

Induction to online learning is needed to familiarise the students with the online environment and also to help them to learn independently. Induction to the online medium is necessary not just at the beginning of the online experience, but whenever a significant change is made to the platform or the structure of the resources.

References

Anderson, G 1996, *Flexi-learn—a case-study of best practice in flexible delivery of vocational training*, Australian National Training Authority, Brisbane.

Cashion, J & Palmieri, P 2002, *The secret is the teacher: The learner's view of online learning*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Chizmar, J F & Williams, D B 1997, 'Internet delivery of instruction: Issues of best teaching practice, administrative hurdles, and old-fashioned politics', paper presented at the Information Profession and the Information Professional, 1997 CAUSE annual conference, Orlando, Florida, http://www.educause.edu/ir/library/html/cnc9703/cnc9703.html [accessed: October 2001].

Crouch, M & Montecino, V 1997, 'Cyberstress: Asynchronous anxiety or worried in cyberspace—I wonder if my teacher got my email', paper presented at the 2nd annual Teaching in the Community Colleges online conference, Hawaii, http://leahi.kcc.Hawaii.edu/org/tcc-conf/pres/crouch.html [accessed: July 1998].

Hara, N & Kling, R 1999, 'Students' frustrations with a web-based distance education course', *First Monday*, vol.4, no.12.

Harasim, L 1990, *Online education, perspectives on a new environment*, Praeger, New York.

Harasim, L, Hilts, S R, Teles, L & Turoff, M 1995, *Learning networks: A field guide to teaching and learning online*, MIT Press, Cambridge, Mass.

Institute for Higher Education Policy 2000, 'Quality on the line: Benchmarks for success in internet based distance education', *Blackboard*, National Education Association.

Kubala, T 1998, 2001, 'Addressing student needs: Teaching on the internet', *THE Journal Online*, www.thejournal.com/magazine/vault/A2026.cfm [accessed: February 2001].

Ng, R Y 2000, 'Students' preferred mode of learning for web-based teaching', paper presented at the Net*Working 2000 Online conference, http://www.flexiblelearning.net.au/nw2000/talkback/p01.htm [accessed: November 2002].

Smith, P J 2000, 'Developing strategies for effective workplace use of flexible delivery for training', paper presented at the Distance Education: An Open Question? conference, Adelaide, www.com.unisa.edu.au/cccc/papers/refereed/paper47/Paper47-1htm [accessed: September 2002].

Warner, D, Christie, G & Choy, S 1998, *The readiness of the VET sector for flexible delivery including online learning*, EdNA VET Working Group, ANTA, Brisbane.

Webb, G 1998, 'Internet-based training: Do students like it as much as trainers think they should?', paper presented at AVETRA '98, inaugural conference of the Australian Vocational Education and Training Research Association, Sydney, http://tafensw.edu.au/site/it/library/98webb01/98webb01.htm [accessed: 12 November 2002].

The development of quality online assessment in VET

Patricia Hyde, Robin Booth and Penny Wilson

This chapter* highlights some of the key issues and solutions which form part of a report for the project on development of quality online assessment in vocational education and training (VET), a project undertaken by the Vocational Education and Assessment Centre, NSW TAFE and the Centre for Undertaking Research into Vocational Education, Canberra Institute of Technology. The researchers investigated issues in quality online assessment in VET by drawing on the experience of Australian and international online designers and deliverers from across education sectors.

Why this research?

THE INCREASING USE of the online environment for learning and assessment in the vocational and other education sectors has served as a catalyst for a re-examination of educational principles. It has brought back into focus important principles relating to the design of learning and assessment, the role played by assessment in the learning process, the involvement of a range of 'stakeholders' in the assessment process and some serious exploration of the nature of learning. There may be a risk in isolating, and perhaps distorting the issues involved in the design and conduct of assessment by investigating it separately from the broader learning process. However, concerns raised about assessment in general in the VET sector and the requirements outlined in the Australian Quality Training Framework make it important for the factors and considerations which impact on quality in online assessment to be identified.

Assessment in particular is an area which is engaging increasing interest from online designers and deliverers, as the initial effort in the online field was

* A summary of the report, *The development of quality online assessment in vocational education and training* (Booth et al. in press).

directed to the development of learning resources and learning materials rather than the whole learning process.

This study took a broad approach to the term 'online assessment', given the embryonic state of online learning and assessment. The key feature of our definition of online learning and assessment is that there is some interactivity between learners and assessors.

For the VET sector the concept of quality has been precisely defined through the development of national policy and standards. Assessment in any learning mode must be developed in line with these Australian Quality Training Framework standards for registered training organisations.

There are different demands and emphases in delivery and assessment in different educational sectors. The need in the VET sector for the demonstration of competence against industry standards focusses assessment on collecting evidence of competence across skills and underpinning knowledge. The traditional emphasis in the university sector is on the assessment of the body of knowledge which underpins the discipline area. However, in some cases, the lessons learned from the experience of those in other education sectors can be very instructive in solving issues and problems and expanding the potential of the use of the online environment for assessment.

How the study was conducted

The study used a qualitative iterative approach, including a literature review and telephone and email interviews followed by requests for specific input from identified experienced online educators and designers on specific issues. The 'solutions' were then applied to a set of scenarios for online assessment in the VET sector. The project used a website for discussion and data collection (http://www.veac.org.au).

The following research questions were asked in the study:

- What are the principles of quality assessment in an online learning environment?
- What assessment purposes can be supported through the use of online technologies?
- What assessment methods and/or tools work well in an online learning and assessment environment?
- What factors influence the choice and design of online assessment methods (for example, learner characteristics)?
- What are the challenges, barriers and possible pitfalls in achieving quality online assessment?

Telephone and email interviews were conducted with 41 online educators, managers and designers from Australian and international vocational and university providers to investigate the current use of online assessment approaches and the perceived potential for further developments in online assessment. Providers in the higher education sector have a strong tradition of researching and reporting on educational change and innovation. Lessons learned about online assessment from this sector can be shared and used to support the development of quality online learning and assessment in VET.

What the literature says

The literature revealed two main perspectives in relation to the concept or term 'online assessment'.

On one hand, a significant body of literature describes and discusses online assessment in the context of web-based activity, usually involving the individual learner (Booth et al. [in press]). In this context individual learners interact in real time with assessment tools and tasks generated by an automated assessment software program. These tools generally use a question and select/response format. They have the capacity to be used for a range of assessment purposes with a current stronger emphasis on application for formative rather than summative assessment. The effectiveness and sophistication in the use of this type of online assessment activity (generally seen as an extension of earlier computer-mediated assessment tools into a web environment) is governed primarily by the assessment design skills of the 'assessor', the pedagogical considerations and the 'technical' aspects (capabilities and limitations) of both the software tool and its interface with the learning management systems and learning platforms.

On the other hand, there is another body of literature which discusses and investigates online assessment in terms of communication, collaboration and multiple perspectives. For example, Kendle and Northcote (2000) challenge online course developers to incorporate a broader, more diverse range of assessment methods to better cater for the 'differences and complexities found within any modern challenging curriculum'. They examine the scope of the online environment for task design and cite as highly useful:

> *... the ease of using collaborative tasks in an equitable manner, including mentoring, feedback to and from students and teachers, support and encouragement, ability to see examples of other students' work, and the use of peer assessment.* (Kendle & Northcote 2000, p.536)

This literature explores the ways in which online learning and communication activity can be assessed in a community of learners. This approach reflects an integrated process in which learning and assessment activity build on each other and which are in most cases, interdependent.

Concerns, fears and scepticism

Some of the concerns, fears and scepticism that have been raised about the unintended pedagogical effects of computer-automated online assessment included the potential for the trivialisation of content knowledge through the use of simple selecting, matching and multiple-choice question types delivered by assessment-generating software tools. The fear expressed by many about the use of this technology for assessment purposes was the encouragement it would give to approaches developing 'surface'-type learning over 'deep' learning (Ryan 2000). Because computer-based learning software works well for this assessment method, the concern is that most online assessment would be designed for assessment tasks only involving memorisation and recall. However, to use the technology for assessment involving higher-level cognitive skills, including applying analysis and synthesis, is seen as a greater challenge.

Most significantly for the VET context the assessment may not be valid as the candidate is not required to actually demonstrate competence.

Emerging from the recent literature and the data collected for this study is a much 'brighter' picture than originally painted—with enhanced possibilities for assessment in an online environment. Our study revealed examples of creative and thoughtful uses of the online technologies for assessment purposes, with models and examples which have both relevance and application to the VET sector.

However, there are still challenges and barriers to the further development of online assessment, ones which the VET sector may address more easily with the benefit of lessons learned in other sectors. Some of the concerns voiced about online assessment may in fact be realised unless there is a significant premium placed on the development of teacher/assessor skills in the design and maintenance of assessment tools and tasks. Interview respondents use a range of assessment methods and tools online but identified a wider range of possible methods and tools than those they are currently using.

Answering the research questions

In the next section the issues highlighted in both the literature and interviews with online educators and designers are briefly discussed. Examples of current practice drawn from the interviews are included to illustrate possible solutions to issues raised.

What are the principles of quality assessment in an online learning environment?

The principles of quality assessment are the same for online as they are in any form of delivery. These principles are set out in the Australian Quality Training Framework and not only include the need for assessment to be valid, reliable, fair

and flexible, but also that assessment is planned from the inception of the design of the learning program and includes consultation with industry bodies in its design. These principles underpin all educational testing and assessment practice.

There is a view that the technology used in online assessment does add another dimension to the assessment process. The online environment and its use of technology adds a layer of complexity and may 'exaggerate' the difficulties and issues associated with assessment in the VET sector generally. Perhaps these differences should be seen as the 'additional' complexities that using technology-enhanced learning and assessment systems brings to the design process, rather than a difference in principles.

However, it is interesting that a body of literature is growing in relation to the provision of guidelines and guides about assessment in the online environment (Kendle & Northcote 2000; Leask 1999; McAlpine & Higgison 2000; Morgan & O'Reilly 1999; O'Reilly & Newton 2002). This need to 'contextualise' the assessment principles in an online environment reflects the early stages of the introduction of 'workplace' assessment in the VET sector. Guides and tips were developed to assist practitioners with a new assessment context.

What assessment purposes can be supported through online technology?

Both the literature and the project respondents cite examples and experience of achieving assessment purposes using online technologies. Experienced online educators suggest that no single assessment purpose is necessarily more 'achievable' than another. We found examples of all assessment purposes; however, it was apparent there is a greater degree of both experience and confidence in the use of online activity for formative assessment purposes.

It was apparent in some cases that respondents did not recognise formative assessment separately but as a part of the overall learning process. For some of these respondents, the term 'assessment' appeared to be only used for the 'formal' assessment processes involving specific assessment events which would be used to report on performance or the achievement of learning outcomes.

The place of formative assessment is critical in the learning process and is an area deserving further development and investigation. Conscious decisions about the role of assessment and the design of the assessment activity in the online environment need to be made at the outset for this 'seamless' learning and assessment process to be an effective learning process (Morgan & O'Reilly 1999). For learners in a face-to-face environment, formative assessment can often be given intuitively by the teacher as part of the classroom experience, without the type of explicit planning which is required of the online learning environment.

What assessment methods and tools work well in an online environment?

A range of assessment methods and tools is being used in the online environment, and a body of literature describing these uses is developing. Over the last three years the literature, particularly that from the university sectors in Australia and internationally, has begun to identify the possibilities and potential for a range of ways in which the technologies can support and deliver assessment for a range of learning and assessment purposes (Kibby 1999; Leask 1999; Slay 2001; Herrington et al. 2000; Kendle & Northcote 2000; Oliver 2000; Rowlands 2001). The submission of assignments by email is still a dominant use of the technology, although not the focus of this study.

Some respondents discussed the danger that some learning platform technologies indirectly encourage inappropriate application of assessment methods and tools by novice designers and developers in online learning. 'It's there and it's easy to use'. As one respondent suggested: 'Assessment nirvana'. From the interviews for this study it was evident that, while a range of methods are being used, respondents identify a wider range of possibilities. These tend to be in the areas of self and group assessment using chat and bulletin boards, and group and collaborative approaches. Greater use of simulation and project-based assessment could also expand the potential range of methods and provide evidence from authentic environments to assess skills.

The potential of the online environment to support a stronger student or learner-centred approach has been identified by a number of writers and online course designers. The assessment methods that could be further expanded draw on the learner as central to the learning process. These include self-assessment and project-based assessment.

What factors influence the choice and design of online methods of assessment?

The factors that influence the choice and design of online assessment methods include the learners' needs, their access to technology, the available resources and to some extent, the discipline or industry area. It is important to examine what is to be learned and assessed to identify appropriate methods to demonstrate these skills. It is instructive to consider the choice of methods in the light of the classification of learning styles. It is also essential to emphasise the need to use a range of methods to collect evidence for valid assessment. A blended approach of on- and offline learning and assessment is reported to work best in most situations. The need to integrate the learning and assessment is also considered critical.

Exploring the issues and developing solutions

As part of the iterative research approach the study took up some of the key issues identified by the literature and respondents for further exploration and the identification of solutions for assessors. Key areas of concern related to the capacity of the online environment to support and enhance a learner-centred approach. Respondents raised the contradiction that the online environment is seen by some as having the potential to improve learner-centredness and by others as restricting it. This depends on how the learning process is designed. In order to enhance the online learning environment, it is important to focus on the factors that would enhance learner-centredness. These include how interactivity between assessors and learners and between learners can be better developed; how assessors can understand more about their learners; and how assessment can be meaningful to the learner.

A learner-centred approach will engage the learners with others in the assessment process and build a stronger sense of responsibility on the part of the learner for their own learning. Examples in the literature and interviews highlight the intention for a more inclusive assessment process. The benefit of such assessment approaches, requiring learners to reflect, analyse, evaluate and make judgements helps learners to develop the skills required in the workplace of today (Taylor 1998; Maor 1998; McAlpine & Higgison 2000; Boud 2002).

Issues selected for further examination were those which related specifically to the development, implementation and enhancement of current approaches to online assessment, rather than broader organisational ones. These issues were:

- using the online environment to expand the learning and assessment possibilities through self and peer assessment, and group and collaborative learning
- assessing the quality of online interactions/contributions between learners and between learners and teachers
- creating valid, authentic online assessment
- assessing learner readiness for online learning and assessment
- time and resource management for online assessors
- providing online support for online assessors
- cheating—ensuring authentic learner performance.

Self, peer and group/collaborative assessment

McAlpine and Higgison (2000) provide a useful discussion of self-assessment in the online environment and note that it can help move students 'towards becoming more reflective, autonomous and effective learners.

A benefit of peer and collaborative assessment activity is its potential to reduce the sense of isolation in online learning, particularly for distance education learners where no face-to-face component is possible.

For the most part, self-assessment is used as a self-check or validation process to provide opportunities for learners to monitor their learning achievements and progress and identify further learning needs.

Peer assessment or review is introduced in many learning situations to enrich the learning process. As both an assessment and learning strategy, it enables students to share their collective opinions and findings. Importantly, it provides for multiple perspectives and another way to build a better understanding of the issues raised. Respondents provided examples of the peer assessment process as a contributory factor in the summative assessment for specific courses.

Collaborative learning is recognised not just as a tool to help students develop knowledge and understanding of a subject, but is also recognised as a means to help learners prepare and hone specific workplace skills. Collaboration is considered an important key competency for workplace readiness. Tasks which incorporate collaborative learning and assessment allow topics to be discussed and explored more thoroughly and in a team environment.

Respondents' feedback did not note any beneficial time-saving elements to incorporating self, peer and collaborative assessment into the overall assessment strategy although the literature did provide evidence of this. In fact, respondents tended to emphasise the time which is required to set up and manage assessment strategies, particularly those involving peer assessment and group learning and assessment.

Example: Engaging learners in the assessment process—self and peer assessment in an Australian university

For the learning and assessment activity of a particular unit, students are given authentic problems for which they have to write a solution in portable document format. Students have to post their solutions, along with a self-assessment mark, by a specific date and time.

The assessment system then randomly allocates three student teams to assess each solution. Students are given a specific time within which they have to read the solutions, provide comments and assess. Following this stage, tutors then assess the solutions.

This approach provides a multi-dimensional assessment environment, in which learners can see the problem, view the solutions and all of the assessments given by self, peers and tutors. The benefits of such an assessment approach is that it allows students to see the work of others, to see how others are assessed, to look at how and what feedback is provided and to see comments from a range of different sources and perspectives.

The commitment of time by the tutor to an assessment activity of this nature is significant and may be more demanding than traditional assessment procedures.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Assessing the quality of online interactions/contributions between learners and teachers

If you don't assess it, they won't do it!

The concern expressed in this comment has generated a fair degree of discussion in the literature about the assessment of online communication (Maor 1998; McAlpine & Higgison 2000; Bunker & Vardi 2001; McKavanagh et al. 2002; Downes 2002; Edelstein & Edwards 2002).

As online educators design learning and assessment activities involving online discussions, collaborative activities, postings and learner reviews, some dilemmas emerge. To what extent should this activity be assessed, if at all? If so, how should it be assessed? What criteria should be used?

These interactions or activities need to be assessed if they are actually identified as components of the learning outcomes or competence. If participation in the interactions has no explicit link to the achievement of a stated learning outcome or the assessment criteria for competence, learners will not see the relevance.

Although this technique contributes to the learner's understanding of the subject matter, the student may not view their participation as critical to the learning process. In this case, giving credit towards the student's overall result for actively participating in the communication process will help to encourage the learner to engage in the process.

When the communication is contributing to the overall assessment of the course, the criteria for measuring the communication process must not only reflect the overall aims of the course but must also be stated clearly to learners at the outset of the course.

Some guidelines for assessment strategies involving online communication and interactions are:

- Be sure that the activity being assessed is a component of the products or processes being developed in the course.
- Make the relationship between this assessment activity, other assessment activities and the learning outcomes or competencies explicit to the learners.
- Link assessment criteria for online interactions to the completion of other assessed or non-assessed activities such as synthesis of ideas from readings.
- Be very explicit about the value of interaction to the learning process and to the student themselves.
- Provide clear guidelines and assessment criteria and involve students in setting assessment criteria if possible.

- Incorporate peer assessment such as voting on good examples.
- Design a system for categorising responses according to how closely they approximate desired or expected responses.

Attention to the role of the learning community in online learning will ultimately extend the potential of the medium to facilitate learning of new skills. Palloff and Pratt (1999) note: 'it is the relationships and interactions among people through which knowledge is primarily generated. The learning community takes on new proportions in this [online] environment and consequently must be nurtured and developed so as to be an effective vehicle for education.'

Example: Integrating online discussion with assessment in an open learning institution

The online tutor uses the online discussions for summative assessment purposes. Learners are expected to participate in the online discussions and collaborative activities planned by the tutor. These online discussions and collaborations are then used as a resource when learners complete the more traditional essay-type assignments. In this way the online learning activity is incorporated into the assessment activity, in much the same way as a student might use the literature, discussions or papers integral to a face-to-face session.

At least 25% of the marks for the assessment are given for drawing on the discussions which arise out of the online activities, so if the student doesn't participate they experience difficulties completing the assignment. The assignments are submitted, marked and returned via an electronic system.

Creating valid, authentic online assessment

Interview respondents provided a number of suggestions about the ways to develop authentic assessments. Examples of these included:

- investigation of real problems in a collaborative environment
- using student teams to assess and review different solutions
- using portfolios to build sets of resources which are easily assessed by learners and subsequently can be used for job seeking and/or promotions.

Learning to share knowledge and information and building team skills is also part of the authentic learning process, as are communication, negotiation and collaboration skills. Building these key competencies into the assessment process mirrors the skills required in the workplace and adds a measure of authenticity to any form of assessment.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Example: Creating authentic assessments in the VET sector

In an occupational health and safety module of a fashion course the 'online' assessment activity involves students viewing a simulated workplace environment (for example, a machine cutter in a workroom). Students are set tasks to identify the potential hazards they discover through viewing the video clip/picture. The assessment activity becomes more 'authentic' than the traditional essay assignment.

A major public safety agency is in the process of developing more sophisticated learning and assessment activities using highly developed graphical interfaces which will allow them to replicate emergency situations and assess responses in particular scenarios.

Example: Developing authentic and simulated assessment environments in an Australian university

An undergraduate course in soil science (Agriculture degree) successfully uses an online simulation to assess students' abilities to consider and evaluate all the factors they need to consider when replicating the complexity of a real life situation. The visual and graphical interface allows a three-dimensional depiction of the soil study site enabling learners to explore the site without being there.

The tutor sets up a range of possible scenarios to assess their predicting skills. Students select factors and then combine these to propose outcomes.

Assessing learner readiness for online learning and assessment

Research into learning online suggests that a number of considerations will impact on the learners' success in online learning (McNickle 2001; Choy, McNickle & Clayton 2002; Brennan forthcoming). Computer literacy is important, but it is not the only factor. Skills in time management, a high degree of motivation and well-developed organisational skills have been identified as key skills and attitudes for maintaining the level of focus needed to successfully complete an online learning program. Pre-course self-assessment along with other support strategies help learners and teachers to identify readiness and possible preparation activities required by the potential online learner.

For learners to succeed in online assessment, they need:

- clear instructions about what is required of them in the assessment together with the ability to question the assessor for advice and instructions
- opportunities to practise using the chosen assessment methods.

Both the literature and the interview respondents promote the use of 'blended' delivery strategies which introduce learners to independent learning in a supportive manner. A blended assessment strategy involving the collection

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

of evidence from a range of sources and over a period of time enhances the flexibility of both learning and assessment.

Example: Self-assessment for recognition or course enrolment purposes in VET

The online assessment activity in the information technology course offered by a large open training organisation serves a number of assessment purposes for the provider. The purpose, which they highlight as one of great benefit for the learners, is the 'recognition' of current knowledge/skills. The organisation has seen the opportunity to use the assessment activities to assist students to identify their own skill or knowledge level prior to enrolling in a particular module.

Time and resource management for online assessors

In terms of their development, online computer-generated and marked assessments can be time- and money-hungry. Along with the actual assessment design there is the added challenge of the technology tools used to deliver or support the assessment. For example, the development of well-designed select/response question types with automated marking systems requires significant time and resources if they are to be used over a period of time, meet validity and reliability standards and provide the learners with feedback loops to learning material. But once developed, the view is that they are worth the initial investment. This view is usually justified in terms of the value gained in the reduction in time spent on 'marking' for large cohorts of students, the potential for instant feedback, the flexibility of time and location, and the administrative ease of tracking, reporting and monitoring progress.

However, it is essential that, before developing a multitude of technology-driven assessment tasks, the assessment designer examines the purpose and aims of the learning to ensure that the assessment is appropriate to the skills, knowledge and attitude to be assessed. Being able to do it is one thing, needing it is another.

As the provision of rapid feedback to learners which is both instructive and constructive is critical for learning to take place, an increasing load is being placed on the online educators to respond to learners' emails at all times of the day and week. This is an 'anytime, anywhere' learning environment. Teachers do need to develop clearly stated expectations upfront to help manage their time and should consider technological solutions to assist where available. Cost factors, technical issues, feedback processes and learner expectations about turn-around time are all issues which need to be addressed.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Example: Using select-type questions for assessing higher-order skills in an Australian university

In support of the potential of assessment using multiple-choice questions and ordering/sequencing activity to assess higher-order skills, one respondent discussed an example in which problem-solving skills are assessed. Medical students had to select from 30 possible responses in a specific medical context and then determine an order in which decisions would need to be made, so that the selected outcome could be supported. Highlighted in this example is the range of skills required to arrive at a solution: recalling knowledge, reflecting and analysing information, predicting and evaluating. The design of the task involves a series of stages in which the learning and the assessment are integrated and responses in one stage have consequences for the next.

Using technology to support assessors

The online medium can and is being used to support assessors in their work. However, organisations offering online courses could provide more support to assessors through using their online facilities for professional development. Assessors need professional development and an online environment would provide the ideal medium for such learning and also reduce potential isolation for teachers and assessors. To comply with the Australian Quality Training Framework assessors also need to validate their assessment. The online environment could be used much more extensively to assist assessors to compare and evaluate their assessment approaches.

Cheating—ensuring the authenticity of student performance

Concern about the potential for cheating and plagiarism in the online learning environment is perhaps overstated. This was a view expressed by many interviewed for this study. Numerous responses highlighted the existence of cheating and plagiarism regardless of the delivery mode, and many pointed towards strategies that would minimise its occurrence.

Firstly, teachers need to adopt a risk management approach to the issue of authenticating assessment and make judgements concerning the identification of critical assessments that absolutely must be authenticated as opposed to the assessments where authentication is less critical.

Secondly, by knowing their learners, assessors can more easily determine whether learners have the capacity to produce the work which has been submitted under their name. This seems to be a better method of combating cheating than the deployment of a range of expensive, high-tech solutions.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

A common response to overcoming the possibility of cheating is to gather a range of assessment material throughout the course as evidence of competence. Many teachers are using a blended approach where final summative assessment takes place in a real or simulated workplace.

The future

Experienced designers and online educators consulted for this study were asked about their predictions for the future of online assessment. Developments in the technology will change the face of delivery of learning programs (Dalziel 2000; Dalziel & Gazzard 1999; Bennett 1999, 2000; Bejar et al. 2001). Improvements in diagnostic tools are already leading to the development of customised learning programs based on assessment of the learners' needs (Drew, Thorpe & Bannister 2002). Extending the use of assessment methods such as simulations, problem-based models and the collections of portfolios of evidence will expand the potential of the online environment regardless of the technology. Developments in techniques will improve the possibility of simulations and problem-based assessment. Standardised large-scale tests are favoured by some writers as solutions to time and consistency issues. However, large-scale tests and item banks have limited use in improving efficiency, often at the expense of valid assessment of competence. There will be an increasing interest in the use of technology-assisted assessment for diagnostic assessment purposes. In an educational context, online diagnostic tools (both self- and instructor-reviewed) will be used to assist learners to identify current levels of skills and knowledge for online learning readiness and course placement. For the VET sector this will also have particular relevance for processes associated with the recognition of prior learning.

Example: Compiling portfolios for assessment in both a European and New Zealand university

Having a collaborative approach to learning is the key to the design of online learning and assessment activity for one of the tutors interviewed in the study. The tutor uses one of the major learning platforms to support his approach to assessment. This platform provides the facility for students to create teaching and learning portfolios. As the learners are engaged in a collaborative learning activity, they post their portfolio resources over a period of time and all the learners can see how their portfolios are built up over this time.

The lecturer in a teacher training course primarily sees the online technology she uses as part of her classroom. The course uses software which has been modified to meet the teaching and learning requirements. Within each class the lecturer has established a folder called 'portfolios' where she is able to review and evaluate the portfolios of all learners. She places all the module responses provided by learners, her feedback, comments and grades in the portfolios. Learners can easily access their assessment and lecturer comments. This approach to monitoring and maintaining an assessment system has benefits for the learners and the lecturer. It has eliminated the need for email or attached documents which were too time-consuming.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Key points for high-quality assessment online

From the research, a set of key points emerged that support the design and implementation of quality assessment in online learning in VET. These points can be used to help online and face-to-face practitioners develop valid, reliable, flexible and fair assessment.

The planning stage

- Plan upfront how candidates will demonstrate their competence.
- Use the skills and knowledge you have developed for face-to-face delivery and assessment to help guide your choice of assessment tools and strategies.

Developing strategies

- Consider the skills and knowledge that are to be assessed and determine the best methods to collect evidence of these, keeping in mind that the technology available should not determine the methods used.
- Make assessment part of the online learning process. The learning strategies and assessment strategies should be developed simultaneously.
- Use a range of methods to collect evidence of competence as with any competency-based assessment, whether delivered online or face to face.
- Ensure assessment is valid and authentic by using strategies such as simulation, problem-based approaches, portfolios of evidence and integrating online and face-to-face assessment.
- Consider how the assessment can be learner-centred by using strategies like self and peer assessment.
- Use the online formative assessment strategies to develop key competencies such as communication, collaboration and team work.

Implementation

- State the criteria for assessment upfront to learners. For example, if quality and quantity of online communications count towards final assessment, be clear about the criteria used for assessing.
- Make sure the expectations regarding the timeliness and extent of feedback from the assessor are clear to the learners from the outset.
- Help eliminate cheating by devising ways to know your learners' abilities and by gathering a range of evidence of competence.

- Believe that simple technology can be as effective as complex technology.
- Make sure you understand the capabilities and access to technology available to your client group. Offer other options if online is going to restrict access to your learners.
- Explore the possibilities of blended delivery and assessment methods. Online assessment strategies can be incorporated into a face-to-face class and conversely, online classes can be assessed using real or simulated workplaces.

Assessor support and review

- Share resources with people in similar fields to help enrich your own materials, build on your skills and knowledge and keep up to date with the constantly changing technology.
- Use the online environment to compare and review your assessment strategies, evidence collected and judgements with other assessors to validate assessment.

Conclusions

The literature and examples discussed from the interviews demonstrate that the most effective use of online assessment is achieved when educational objectives are clearly linked to assessment activities.

What the good examples in both the literature and our study reveal is that by identifying very early in the online learning design process exactly what it is that is going to be assessed helps to determine how learning and assessment will best be integrated. Then the selection of the tools or technology to support or deliver the assessment process will be based on an informed educational decision rather than an attraction to a particular assessment method or tool.

It is clear that select-and-supply-type computerised assessment tools have a role to play in various assessment contexts and for various assessment purposes. Instantaneous feedback to learners, enhanced by well-designed learning loops, opportunities for multiple attempts as well as a reduction in a 'marking' load, are all important benefits of computerised assessment activities and provide scope for both formative and summative assessment. However, the latter use is still an area of considerable debate.

Most significantly however, the literature and the examples in this study highlight a rethinking of assessment in light of the potential for collaborative and online learning communities in open, distance and flexible learning arrangements. Learner-centred assessment approaches which include peer and self-assessment create further opportunities for the development and assessment of higher-order skills and attributes.

The use of discussion boards for both learning and assessment purposes will continue to grow as all stakeholders become more comfortable with the medium. The objective to make assessment a much more integrated and transparent process can be supported by the new technologies, creating portfolios of evidence, developing assessment criteria available to all and generating opportunities for a greater role to be taken by the learners themselves in the assessment process.

Overall, the advice to VET in relation to online assessment is best expressed through the comment based on that made by Bates (1995) and others more recently:

> *... concentrate on designing the learning [and assessment] experience, and not on testing the technology.*

References

Bates, A W 1995, *Technology: Open learning and distance education*, Routledge, London.

Bejar, I, Lawless, R, Morley, M, Wagner, M & Bennett, R 2001, 'A feasibility study of on-the-fly-generation in adaptive testing', draft report, Educational Testing Service, Princeton, NJ.

Bennett, R 1999, 'Using new technology to improve assessment', in *Educational Measurement: Issues and Practice*, vol.18, no.3, Fall, pp.5–12.

—— 2002, *Inexorable and inevitable: The continuing story of technology and assessment*, Education and Testing Service, Princeton, NJ.

Booth, R, Clayton, B, Hartcher, R, Hungar, S, Hyde, P & Wilson, P (in press), *The development of quality online assessment in vocational education and training*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Boud, D 2002, 'Assessment: Have we forgotten something?', in *Knowledge building*, ANTA, Brisbane.

Brennan, R (forthcoming), *One size doesn't fit all: Pedagogy in the online environment*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Bunker, A & Vardi, I 2001, 'Why use the online environment with face-to-face students? Insights from early adopters', in *Meeting at the crossroads*, eds G Kennedy, M Keppell, C McNaught & T Petrovic, proceedings of the 18th Annual Conference of the Australian Society for Computers in Learning in Tertiary Education, pp.111–16, Biomedical Multimedia Unit, The University of Melbourne, Melbourne, http://www.ascilite.org.au/conferences/melbourne01/pdf/papers/bunkera.pdf [accessed: 13 June 2002].

Choy, S, McNickle, K & Clayton, B 2002, *Learner expectations and experiences: An examination of student views of support in online learning*, NCVER, Adelaide, http://www.ncver.edu.au/cgi-bin/getpjm.pl?prID=nr0F02 [accessed: 13 June 2002].

Dalziel, J 2000, 'Integrating computer assisted assessment with textbooks and question banks: Options for enhancing learning', eds H Cooper & S Clowes, Fourth International Computer Assisted Assessment Conference, Loughborough University, 21–22 June, http://www.lboro.ac.uk/service/ltd/flicaa/conf2000/index.html [accessed: June 2001].

Dalziel, J & Gazzard, S 1999, 'Next generation computer assisted assessment software: The design and implementation of WebMCQ', paper presented at the Third Annual Computer Assisted Assessment Conference, Loughborough University, 16–17 June, http://www.lboro.ac.uk/service/ltd/flicaa/conf99/pdf/contents.pdf [accessed: March 2001].

Downes, S 2002, Stephen's web threads discussion posting on 3 May, http://www.downes.ca/cgi-bin/clist.cgi?topic=1020477711 [accessed: June 2002].

Drew, S, Thorpe, L & Bannister, P 2002 'Key skills computerised assessments: Guiding principles', in *Assessment and Evaluation in Higher Education*, vol.27, no.2.

Edelstein, S & Edwards, J 2002, 'If you build it, they will come: Building learning communities through threaded discussions' in *eLearn Magazine Education and Technology in Perspective*, http://www.elearning.org [accessed: July 2002].

Herrington, J, Oliver, R, Herrington, T & Sparrow, H 2000, 'Towards a new tradition of online instruction: Using situated learning theory to design web-based units', paper presented at ASCILITE conference, December 2000, Coffs Harbour.

Kendle, A & Northcote, M 2000, 'The struggle for balance in the use of quantitative and qualitative online assessment tasks', paper presented at ACILITE Conference, Coffs Harbour, 2000, http://www.ascilite.org.au/conferences/coffs00/papers/amanda_kendle.pdf [accessed: 13 June 2002].

Kibby, M 1999, *Assessing students on-line*, http://www.newcastle.edu.au/discipline/sociol-anthrop/staff/kibbymarj/online/assess.html [accessed: 13 June 2002, paper originally accessed on 12 April 2001 from previous website http://www.newcastle.edu.au/department/so/assess.htm].

Leask, B 1999, *Issues in on-line delivery: Assessment*, Flexible Learning Centre, University of South Australia, http://www.unisanet.unisa.edu.au/flc/pdonline/IssuesinOnlineAssessment.doc [accessed: 30 October 2001].

McAlpine, M & Higgison, C 2000, 'New assessment strategies', chapter 4 in *The OTiS online tutoring e-book*, ed. C A Higgison, Heriot-Watt University and The Robert Gordon University, http://otis.scotcit.ac.uk/onlinebook [accessed: 13 June 2002].

McNickle, C 2001, 'Online support services: What's happening?', paper presented at the Networking 2001 conference, Brisbane, 15–17 October 2001.

McKavanagh, C, Kanes, C, Beven, F, Cunningham, A & Choy, S 2002, *Evaluation of web-based flexible learning*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Maor, D 1998, 'How does one evaluate students' participation and interaction in an internet-based unit?', in *Teaching and learning in changing times*, eds B Black & N Stanley, pp.176–82, proceedings of the 7th Annual Teaching Learning Forum, University of Western Australia, February 1998, Perth: UWA, http://cleo.murdoch.edu.au/asu/ pubs/tlf/tlf98/maor.html [accessed: 13 February 2001].

Morgan C & O'Reilly, M 1999, *Assessing open and distance learners*, Kogan Page Limited, London.

Oliver, R 2000, 'When teaching meets learning: Design principles and strategies for web based learning environments that support knowledge construction', keynote paper presented at ASCILITE conference, December 2000, Coffs Harbour.

O'Reilly, M & Newton, D 2002, 'Interaction online: Above and beyond the requirements of assessment', in *Meeting at the crossroads*, eds G Kennedy et al., proceedings of the 18th annual conference of the Australian Society for Computers in Learning in Tertiary Education, University of Melbourne, 9–13 December, Melbourne, pp.461–70.

Palloff, R M & Pratt, K 1999, *Building learning communities in cyberspace: Effective strategies for the online classroom*, Jossey Bass, San Francisco.

Rowlands, B 2001, *Good practice in online education and assessment*, Department of Education and Training, NSW TAFE Information Technology, Arts and Media Division, Sydney.

Ryan, Y 2000, 'Assessment in online teaching', paper presented at the Australian Universities Teaching Committee Forum 2000, Canberra, http.//www.autc.gov.au/forum/papers/onlineteaching1.rtf [accessed: February 2002].

Slay, J 2001, *Issues in online assessment*, University of South Australia, Mawson Lakes, http://www.unisanet.unisa.edu.au/flc/pdonline/IssuesinOnlineAssessment.doc [accessed: 13 June 2002].

Taylor, J A 1998, 'Self test: A flexible self assessment package for distance and other learners', in *Computers and Education*, vol.31, 1998, pp.319–28, Elsevier Science Ltd.

Learner expectations and experiences

Student views of support in online learning

Sarojni Choy, Cathy McNickle and Berwyn Clayton

This chapter* recognises the importance of provision of services designed to support online students in every aspect of the online experience, including pre-enrolment, teaching and learning and technical support. The respondents in the study indicated that flexibility was their key reason for choosing online study—flexibility of time, place and pace. In terms of the support they considered necessary to accomplish online study successfully, students are looking for information to assist them enrol in the program, including information about the institution, reliable and ongoing support from teachers and co-ordinators, and quick responses from staff for their queries.

Introduction

THE INTEGRATION OF information technology into vocational education and training (VET) programs has dramatically enhanced its flexible delivery by expanding and modernising the information technology capabilities to include those related to online learning. In doing so, learning services have been extended to meet the needs of a more diverse client group, producing a rapid growth in online innovations. However, the research into the support expected by students has been limited. Due to this, our study was commissioned to explore the expectations and experiences of online students in the VET sector. The findings of this study are the subject of this chapter.

The need for supporting students has been highlighted by a number of authors including Brookfield (1984), Candy (1991), Mitchell and Bluer (1997), Warner, Christie and Choy (1998), van Stavaren, Beverley and Bloch (1999) and McNickle (1999). The need for intervention strategies and support for students

* A summary of the report, *Learner expectations and experiences: An examination of student views of support in online learning* (Choy, McNickle & Clayton 2002).

have also been emphasised in studies investigating non-completions in VET programs (for example, Baron, Thiele & Hintz 1995; James 1998; McNickle 1999; Misko 1999). Research on the quality of online learning has been undertaken in the past; however, much of this has been inconclusive. To this effect, how the use of technology enhances learning also remains unclear (Phipps & Merisotis 1999).

The aims of the study were to:

- explore the theoretical frameworks/models underpinning student support and intervention strategies in online learning
- examine the current assumptions and practices in the delivery of online VET programs
- investigate student expectations and experiences of current practices at various stages in their programs of study
- develop guidelines for online support for both practitioners and students.

This study used both quantitative and qualitative methods. Separate surveys with students and online course co-ordinators and teachers provided quantitative data. Interviews with students, course co-ordinators and teachers, and case studies provided qualitative data. The purpose of the interviews was to expand on critical services expected by online students, the most beneficial services, best examples of current services and those most in need for improvement. A review of websites and other databases of online providers was conducted and the literature was reviewed.

Profile of the students sampled

Two hundred and one responses to the survey were received from students who represented 23 private and public institutions across New South Wales, Queensland, Victoria, the Australian Capital Territory and South Australia.

The great majority of respondents were aged over 26 years, with 43% aged between 26 and 40 years while a further 40% were aged over 40 years. The remainder was aged between 21 and 25 years (12%), or below 20 years of age (5%). The sample was predominantly female (68% female, 32% male).

The majority of respondents (73%) did not belong to any of the targeted access and equity groups. Of the total sample, 2% were of Aboriginal or Torres Strait Islander origin, 6% were from a culturally and linguistically diverse background while 19% were from rural or regionally isolated areas.

A majority of online students (64%) intend to complete the whole course using the online mode. About 17% of the sample expects to complete some modules/subjects online and the rest by other modes. Nineteen per cent of students were undecided about future online learning.

A large proportion of students (94%) were employed while studying online. Of these, 13% were in part-time employment while 87% held full-time jobs.

What they studied online

Online students who participated in this study were studying at a range of courses at certificate and diploma levels. Most (48%) of the sample undertaking online courses were studying for a certificate III qualification. Approximately 26% were pursuing a certificate IV course while 14% were completing courses for a certificate I or II (7% each), and 5% were undertaking studies for a diploma, with 7% undertaking advanced diploma qualifications.

Among those pursuing studies through the online mode, about 65% said they were completing their first module at the time of the survey. Approximately 31% had already completed between one and five modules through the online mode and 4% had completed over five modules using this medium. While 12% of the sample had been doing online courses for less than six months (indicating they were beginners), a majority (83%) said they had been studying online courses for 6 to 12 months. Only 5% said they had been studying online courses for more than 12 months. The most experienced online student had been studying for 3.5 years through the online mode.

Where they studied online

The responses showed that 42% of students completed all of their online learning from home. About 22% said all of their online learning took place at work. About 17% completed their learning mostly at home with the remainder at work, while 16% said they completed most of their online learning at work and the rest at home. Only 2% of the sample said they completed their online learning at the computer centre of their institute and 1% indicated their learning took place at a friend's house because they did not own a computer.

Why they studied online

The students were asked to state their reasons for undertaking online courses. The statements provided by the sample were grouped under three main broad reasons: flexibility, change and lack of choice.

Of the total sample, 68% undertook online learning because of flexibility in terms of pace, time and place. Some examples of statements were:

> *Freedom—I can work at my own pace.*
>
> *No time constraints, can work whenever I have time.*
>
> *Due to geographical constraint. I live in the* [sic] *rural area.*

About 12% said they enrolled in online courses to experience a change from traditional delivery systems.

> *Just wanted a change.*
>
> *I have an interest in the internet systems.*
>
> *I enrolled in a pilot course and wanted to test out the online system.*

About 20% of the sample said they did not have a choice in the course they were studying online because it was offered only through this mode. Among them, a few commented that their employer requested they complete this course online to participate in a pilot study.

Overall, the results show that the flexibility in time, place and pace are the key reasons why students enrol in online courses.

Student support: What it is and where it is needed

Students learning online require similar support to those studying by more traditional means (Carroll & McNickle 2000). These services are provided to enable students to access learning support and other assistance to maximise their chances of successful completion. Traditionally such support is seen in terms of that required prior to enrolment and during the teaching and learning process. However, in online and flexible approaches, learners also need a measure of technical support.

In the context of online learning:

- Pre-enrolment support includes career advice/counselling, course advice, course information, information on enrolment procedures and payment of fees.
- Teaching and learning support includes induction and orientation to the course and to online learning, communication strategies (including processes to keep students in touch with each other and with staff), access to study and research skills (time management, learning-to-learn skills/independent learning skills), information literacy, and using the web to access information, general learning support, and providing access to learning resources (for example, the institution's library).
- Technical support relates to the information technology support that provides students with a range of options to access assistance, including phone, fax, email, frequently asked questions and helpdesk. It includes providing hardware and software support for students as well as ensuring that the systems function well, are easy to use and are reliable.

Support prior to enrolment: What it involves

Services and support for pre-enrolment/enrolment are crucial for online learning. Students have highlighted this area as being the primary concern for providers, together with learning and teaching and technical assistance.

Enrolment requires user-friendly procedures and simple steps to enable students to enrol without problems. Therefore, pre-enrolment support needs to be accessible. One interviewee demonstrated the importance of this:

> *I am very disappointed in the lack of support I have been getting from the start. The course was supposed to start in July and I am still waiting for some learning material … please tell me where to go to get started on this course.*

The five services with the highest expectations for pre-enrolment/enrolment were:

- detailed information about what is required to complete the module/course
- detailed information about the courses
- security of personal details on the institute's database
- instructions on whom to approach for help
- information on how to enrol.

Other highly regarded services included:

- instructions on how to seek help
- the software and hardware requirements needed to do the course/module
- recommended library resources to support learning.

Findings indicated that there was no significant difference in responses by age. However, there was a significant difference in responses to four items by gender. Females had a higher mean than males for:

- detailed information about what is required to complete the module/course
- enrolment via the internet
- security of personal details on the institute's database.

There was a significant difference between the means of females and males for the option *to complete RPL* [recognition of prior learning] *via the internet*.

There was also a significant difference in responses by online students who were employed and those who were not in paid employment. In the latter case, however, the sample is quite small.

Those who were not employed were more concerned about the cost of completing modules or courses, the software and hardware requirements

needed to do the course/module, the security of their personal details on the institute's database and their access to their institute's student services. Those in part-time employment had higher expectations for the software and hardware requirements needed, detailed information about what is required to complete the module/course and an assessment of their readiness for online learning. Thus employment status (intuitively at least) and gender issues are likely to affect the nature of the online program offered, particularly in relation to information needs, security of personal information, the costs and the technologies needed.

Support during study: What it involves

Learning and teaching are the backbones of what constitutes online delivery. The major theme amongst the responses to the interview questions focussed on the importance of total support through the entire learning and teaching process. This should be provided in numerous forms and be continuously accessible, and without presenting any difficulties.

Student support is important, so that students studying online have the same support and facilities as 'on- and off-campus' students. Initially, the online student group was seen as not requiring the same support as undergraduate or VET students because they were assumed to be more mature, more independent and more self-sufficient. This is true to some degree, as the majority of online students in this study at least do seem to possess these characteristics. However, these assumptions ignore that a student is learning and therefore requires help like any other student.

In relation to teaching and learning support needs, the services that were most highly regarded were:

- clear statements of what I [the learner] was expected to learn
- helpful feedback from teachers
- requirements for assessment
- communication with teachers using a variety of ways, for example, email, online chat, face to face
- timely feedback from teachers.

Other highly regarded services included:

- course outline and learning outcomes
- due dates for the different tasks
- the return time for assignments
- strategies for approaching assessment tasks
- the way feedback is to be provided to me.

There was no significant difference in the responses to the items by the different age groups, indicating services for learning and teaching; however, some significant differences were noted, with females having a higher mean than males, particularly in relation to the ways in which communication and feedback are provided. There was a significant difference in the expectations (for this service) by online students who were employed and those not in employment. The unemployed online students had a slightly higher mean, or level of expectation, than employed students.

Technical support: What it involves

All students of online education have experienced technical difficulties. Whether it was infrequent login access, slow-moving technology, or expensive hardware, technical difficulties were experienced regularly.

Technical support expectations focussed on prompt technical service, as were the results indicated by the interview sample.

The most expected services for technical support were:

- quick response to technical problems
- easy access to technical assistance
- provision of technical (information technology) assistance throughout the course
- strategies for checking the accuracy/quality of information on the internet
- access to frequently asked questions and responses relating to technical issues.

There was no significant difference in the mean responses for the technical support services by age, gender or employed status.

Support: What learners say they want

Essentially students are looking for:

- information to help them succeed in the program
- regional support contact with teachers and tutors
- quick responses from staff to their queries.

Box 1 shows the top ten services expected by online students drawn from across the three major areas of student support studied.

On the whole, female students had higher expectations of support services than males at pre-enrolment and during the teaching and learning process.

In addition, students who were unemployed generally had greater expectations in relation to such issues as the costs, hardware and software

requirements, access to student services and security of personal details than students who were in employment.

Box 1: The top ten online student services

1. Detailed information about what is required to complete the module/course
2. Detailed information about the courses
3. Security of personal details on the institute's database
4. Clear statements of what they are expected to learn
5. Helpful feedback from teachers
6. Requirements for assessment
7. Communication with teachers using a variety of ways, for example, email, online chat, face to face
8. Timely feedback from teachers with agreed response times being met
9. Instructions on whom to approach for help
10. Information on how to enrol

Those employed part time were more concerned about hardware and software requirements, requirements to complete the module/course and assessment of their readiness for online approaches than their colleagues who were fully employed.

However, there were no differences in mean responses related to expectations of technical services on the basis of age, gender or employment status. Finally, there were no significant differences on the basis of age in relation to expectations for either pre-enrolment or teaching and learning support services.

Interviewees were asked to state the most essential services for the completion of their online learning programs. There were three key services that online students perceived as essential. These are listed in order from most discussed to least.

Detailed information on students

Students believed information was important, and the more of it the better. They needed information about courses and how to enrol prior to enrolment, and detailed information to help them to complete the course or module in which they were enrolled. This also included clear information about what they were expected to learn and the requirement for assessment. The security of their own information and personal details were also important to them. Therefore staff need to be very clear, and make it clear to learners, what information concerning them (assessment feedback etc.) will be public and what will remain confidential.

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Finally, the learners needed information about who to approach for help and how and when they could be approached. This support and contact is particularly important to learners. It is also important that it is both quick and timely.

Regular contact with the teachers/tutors

Students believed that it was most essential to have regular contact with teachers and tutors as well as with other students. Many said they were able to contact teachers/tutors and peers mainly through emails. The following statements are examples of responses from the interviewees. Two students reported that they required:

> *Teachers who are present on a regular and continuing basis through email contact.*
>
> *Personal and frequent contact with course supervisor/tutor.*

Another student commented that:

> *Emails were not always answered and when they were took days to weeks to get a reply. When you are doing a course online you need to be able to have access to a tutor pretty much on the spot if you have any questions etc.*

A few students were able to make regular contact by telephone. Others said they would have liked more contact by telephone.

Online students believed that regular support for learning was also essential. Teachers were expected to provide advice, directions and feedback on a regular basis. Online students expected teachers to provide new information or resources such as web pages, references and networks to support online learning.

Other elements of services that were suggested as essential included access to peers (through email, phone and online chats), accurate record-keeping by teachers, and clear navigation for self-help. A range of communication strategies is available to students to communicate with teachers but not peers. One student suggested that teachers should initiate the establishment of chat rooms and facilitate scheduled discussions on a regular basis:

> *Design chat rooms for the students to support each other and for the teacher to organise regular chats with his/her students.*

One student suggested the establishment of noticeboards:

> *Forums/noticeboards are useful for asynchronous discussions—so that I can participate even though I'm not available at the right times.*

These elements of good practice and support reinforce the key features of a high-quality online learning experience.

Quick responses from teachers/tutors

Some interviewees expressed disappointment with late or slow responses from their teachers/tutors, particularly when they perceive technology as being able

to enhance the return rate and timeframes. The statement from one interviewee represents similar experiences by others.

> *Having access to course teacher/tutors is essential; in my experience it has taken me two or three days to get an answer for my questions and I have forgotten or lost interest by this stage.*
>
> *Quick responses from teachers are essential to maintain momentum with study. Long delays with responses and marking of assignments by teachers hinder and handicap study and course completion.*

One student suggested:

> *Feedback between students/teachers to be no longer than two days—frustration and lack of enthusiasm seeps in after that.*

It appears that online students recognise the capacity and ability of online technology to provide quick responses and are expecting teachers/tutors to operate quickly.

Student support: What needs to be improved?

When asked which areas of online services were most in need of improvement, comments from students focussed mostly on facilitation by teachers and technical systems.

Facilitation

The interviewees identified several shortcomings in teachers and their practices which required improvement. The most frequent among their comments related to the delay in response from teachers. They suggested that teachers should mark assignments quickly and provide feedback to students within a reasonable timeframe (two days was suggested by one student). Many added that teachers should inform their students if they plan to take a vacation. One interviewee suggested that teachers should not be changed during the period of the course and wrote:

> *Treat like face-to-face course and not rotate teachers and confuse students.*

It was also suggested that teachers give a clearer explanation of what is expected of online students.

One interviewee highlighted the importance of writing the content specifically for online delivery:

> *Writer—very important that writers write to the appropriate audience. They need to realise that writing to online students is different to writing for a class that will be face to face and things can be explained.*

Two comments from the interview participants indicated that students did not think their teachers/tutors were trained well for online delivery.

> *Staff induction to online learning. They don't seem very well trained.*

Tutors don't know what they are doing. Do the tutors know exactly what is expected of themselves?

Technical systems

A common problem encountered by many students related to attempts to refer to content materials when completing assessments. The following statements illustrate this problem and highlight an area which needs improvement:

> *When you are doing your assessments, it is handy to look back over the section you studied … Not to get the answers, but to make sure you have included what you intended. I found I had to hit the back button more often then not and lost track of where I was going. There was a lot of switching between areas that I found time-wasting.*

Some online students suggested improvement to the log-in access.

> *Improve log-in access—how can a student contemplate doing the courses in lunch breaks etc. if it can take an hour to log in.*

Comments from online student illustrate their extensive level of knowledge and understanding about interactive online materials. They have explored other materials on the world wide web and experienced the capacities for interactiveness, hence expect similar attributes in their learning materials.

Student support: What the teachers think

Due to the limited response from the teacher/co-ordinator group (N = 12), the results can only be deemed an 'indicator' of the group perspective.

The teachers/co-ordinators were asked to list three support services for online learning that they considered to be most useful to students. They were asked to also list their perceptions of why this was so. The responses were as follows:

- high-quality information technology helpdesk or call centre: students need prompt resolution of difficulties or they lose confidence in the validity of the online learning experience. A forum or bulletin board is also needed for frequently asked questions
- easy/convenient access to other learning resources and links (books, software and hardware) that complement the online program: not all resources can be provided online in a convenient and easy-to-use format. There is still a need for print/paper resources and hardware
- prompt (timely) communication to resolve issues arising from the online program including feedback on assignments, responding to questions, re-assessments and general and specialist concerns: this could be accomplished by email, phone or by other means. Delays in this area are especially significant online, where students should be (need to be) in

control of their rate of progress. Continuing without essential correction of misinterpretations, misinformation, incorrect assumptions and perceptions can lead to having to 'undo incorrect learning', which places a high demand on time for everyone. This includes tutorial support in relation to content and learning activities that students undertake

- face-to-face or online induction: there needs to be some kind of intensive induction program that includes a range of the staff involved in supporting learners, such as the content person, the lecturer, the resource developer and information technology support staff.

What support services do students access most?

According to the teachers/co-ordinators the five services that were accessed most frequently by students, included:

- *support*: diverse offline flexible learning mechanisms in support of the online program with facilitators being available 12 hours per day (0900–2100)
- *access to variety of communication tools*: phone/email contact to be made available as part of the support mechanism and tutors to be in frequent contact with most students
- *resources*: external access to simulators and specialist resources including links to state networks using WebCT (a learning management system) and lending services for learning resources
- *helpdesk for general assistance*
- *induction processes*: this needs to include improving students' literacy skills in general, and information technology literacy in particular, prior to beginning the online course and self-assessment on readiness for using the mode, the particular learning system and software.

What needs improving?

The teachers/co-ordinators believe that services to students are limited in the following areas:

- information technology and internet services
- pre-enrolment services, including pre-enrolment counselling
- readiness and suitability assessment
- administrative services, including the ability to make changes to personal details through access by password, the option to complete recognition of prior learning processes via the internet
- requirements for assessment and quick, easy responses to technical assistance.

Table 1: Guidelines for online support and intervention strategies

Area	Student expectations	Guidelines for support and strategies for intervention
Pre-enrolment	◆ information on what is required to complete the course ◆ information about the course ◆ security of personal details ◆ who to approach for help ◆ information on how to enrol	◆ comprehensive accessible information available on enrolment, course content, the institution, and career options ◆ information to be presented clearly and easy to navigate ◆ information to be made available in a range of modes ◆ constant and ready access to the course ◆ contact persons to be available for clarification of enrolment and course queries by email/phone/face to face ◆ an enrolling online webmaster to assist ◆ information on who to ask for help and how to seek help ◆ information on costs, what is required to complete the course, enrolment and security of personal details
	Strategies for intervention	◆ an enrolling online webmaster to assist or contacts to be available in a range of modes to provide guidance and assistance ◆ course information to be presented clearly and accurately with access to course advisor
Teaching/learning	◆ clear instructions on what they are expected to learn ◆ helpful feedback from teachers ◆ requirements for assessment ◆ communication with teachers using a variety of media ◆ timely feedback from teachers	◆ comprehensive induction/orientation programs ◆ induction/orientation skills to include study skills, self-awareness of learning styles etc. and application of the study skills for these styles ◆ induction/orientation to be available in a variety of modes ◆ clear statements of what students are to learn in the course ◆ students to be allocated a mentor/contact for the duration of the course ◆ resources built into the learning material and also available in hard copy ◆ learning materials to be presented clearly and comprehensively ◆ references to other resources and learning materials within learning materials ◆ information to be presented in manageable amounts ◆ online exams and resource/course material mode available ◆ timely and helpful feedback from teachers

Area	Student expectations	Guidelines for support and strategies for intervention
Teaching/learning cont.		◆ consistency—same tutor, same contact details, consistent access ◆ notice boards, frequently asked questions boards, chat rooms ◆ reliability—of material, teachers ◆ communication with teachers using a variety of ways e.g. email, online chat, face to face ◆ requirements for assessment to be clearly presented ◆ provision of communication with teachers and other students ◆ opportunities to practise skills ◆ provision of bulletin boards, telephone, fax and assessment strategies ◆ strategies for working in groups and independently
	Strategies for intervention	◆ comprehensive induction/orientation program ◆ comprehensive resources and learning materials and information ◆ allocation of a mentor ◆ teachers/mentors easily accessed ◆ frequent communication between students and teachers especially in the early stages
Technical support	◆ quick response to technical problems ◆ easy access to technical assistance ◆ provision of technical assistance throughout course ◆ strategies for checking accuracy/quality of information on the internet ◆ access to frequently asked questions	◆ provision of technical (information technology) assistance throughout the course to be available in a number of forms i.e. telephone, fax and email ◆ helpdesk ◆ response times to be stipulated for addressing technical problems ◆ easy access to technical assistance ◆ strategies for checking the accuracy/quality of information on the internet ◆ access to frequently asked questions ◆ tips on downloading information, participating in discussion groups and a technical glossary ◆ guide to using email ◆ provision of net etiquette and referencing
	Strategies for intervention	◆ students to participate in an induction/orientation program that has an introductory information technology and internet component ◆ provision of technical (information technology) assistance throughout the course to be available in a number of forms i.e. telephone, fax and email and 24 hours a day, seven days a week

The good practice guide

As a result of the student feedback, the teacher/co-ordinator feedback and the literature search undertaken, the guidelines in table 1 have been developed. It is with some hesitation that this information is included due to the embryonic stage of online learning and the limited feedback that has been gained from online students for the study. These guidelines could be considered as minimum requirements for online support; however, those students who are less computer-literate or categorised within a disadvantaged group would possibly require additional services, for example extra academic or technical support.

Summary and conclusions

For online delivery to attain its main purpose of creating flexibility and enhancing access to learning, it is essential that providers supply the same services to support online students that are provided to traditional classroom students.

The diversity of information technology ensures an excellent tool for enhancing flexibility and delivery forums and also has the potential to cater for the needs of diverse groups of students. Accordingly, providers are using online systems in combination with other modes to meet these client needs. However, the precise nature of services offered by each provider to online students is rarely shared for reasons which mainly relate to commercial-in-confidence considerations. No minimum requirements or standards for student support seem to exist for providers for use in online delivery. What each provider has or is able to offer to support students depends on a number of factors, including staff expertise with technology, finances, types and number of students and whether the infrastructure is student-centred as opposed to the more traditional teacher-centred.

The stakeholders involved in this study have strongly reinforced the necessity for a range of support strategies which need to start from the time the student enrols and which need to be made available for the duration of the learning cycle. What is also clear is that the support solutions need to be characterised by a more whole-of-organisation rather than a piecemeal approach.

The transition from traditional classroom to online learning has the potential to be an anxiety-inducing experience and for this reason many students fall by the wayside. However, this experience can be minimised by adequately supporting students, especially in the initial stages. Feedback from students, teachers and research indicates that students need to be well informed of the requirements of them as students, of the course requirements and of the assessment requirements. The content needs to be presented so that it is easily understood. It should be consistently presented and sufficiently detailed to

enable them to become self-directed students. Students need to have ready access to and efficient responses from information technology and academic support to alleviate frustration and to assist with time management.

Student responses indicated the need for information on course and module requirements and regular communication with teachers and tutors as the underpinning requirements for successful completion of online learning. The research found that there is a lack of opportunity for students to complete all the necessary administrative procedures online.

However, the co-ordinator/teacher feedback indicated that the participating institutions are providing online students with adequate information on the course material and administrative procedures, with the exception of enrolling online and paying online.

Respondent teachers/tutors also highlighted a deficiency in the provision of self-awareness of the students' dispositional skills and suitability, an area that is gaining greater importance and also one becoming more aligned to completion rates and success in flexible learning.

Providers have taken into account the benefits of the ongoing provision of information to support their online study and have offered students opportunities for communication, utilising a range of modes to facilitate interaction/communication between teacher and students.

Teacher/co-ordinator responses highlighted the need for self-assessment to be completed prior to enrolment along with the assessment of key competencies. One comment received by teachers confirmed this: 'We propose to recommend that our online students become computer and web literate before they undertake an online course'. These respondents also noted that students could be given tips on how to keep motivated (for example, provision of social space).

Other results of the study indicated that the key issues for registered training organisations to consider, include:

- specific professional development for teachers/tutors who are involved in online delivery
- allocation of dedicated staff to support online students so that they are able to provide rapid response to enquiries
- establishment of guidelines and directions for online students and teachers/tutors
- establishment of the roles and responsibilities of students as well as teachers/tutors.

One key issue for national governing bodies, such as the Australian National Training Authority, is the establishment of minimum standards for online delivery to ensure any specific groups of online VET students are not disadvantaged.

The stakeholders involved in this study have also emphatically expressed the necessity of provision of good communication between teachers and students, timely and informative feedback from teachers in response to issues, and timely responses to their information technology issues.

Students need to participate in a comprehensive induction/orientation program which will address many of the issues they are likely to encounter in the early stages of their course. Many assumptions have been made about the skills students possess, especially information technology skills and literacy skills, and their access to resources and to information technology. The literature focussing on online support indicates that there is a general consensus that students need to be supported with access to the same services as traditional/classroom-based students. This support needs to start from the time the student enquires about the course, and while this support requirement usually declines over the duration of the course, it needs to be available throughout the entire learning experience.

References

Baron, J, Thiele, D & Hintz, E 1995, *Following the yellow brick road*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Brookfield, S 1984, 'Self-directed adult learning: A critical paradigm', *Australian Education Quarterly*, vol.35, no.2. pp.59–71.

Candy, P 1991, *Self-direction for lifelong learning*, Jossey-Bass, San Francisco.

Carroll, T & McNickle, C 2000, *Online student services report*, Canberra Institute of Technology, Canberra.

Choy, S, McNickle, C & Clayton, B 2002, *Learner expectations and experiences: An examination of student views of support in online learning*, NCVER, Adelaide.

James, T 1998, *Literature review regarding student withdrawal and completion*, Open Training Education Network, Sydney.

McNickle, C 1999, *Flexible delivery: Induction strategies and support for learner success. What does the literature say?*, Canberra Institute of Technology, Canberra, p.52.

Misko, J 1999, *Different modes of delivery: Student outcomes and students' perspectives*, Australian Vocational Education and Training Research Association, Melbourne.

Mitchell, J & Bluer, R 1997, *A planning model for innovation: New learning technologies*, Office of Training and Further Education, Melbourne.

Phipps, R & Merisotis, J 1999, *What's the difference? A review of contemporary research on the effectiveness of distance learning in higher education*, The Institute for Higher Education Policy, Washington DC, http:www.ihep.com/PUB.htm#diff [accessed: September 2000].

Van Stavaren, L , Beverley, S & Bloch, B 1999, *Student support in flexible delivery*, Vocational Education and Assessment Centre, Sydney.

Warner, D, Christie, G & Choy, S 1998, *The readiness of the VET sector for flexible delivery including online learning*, EdNA–VET Working Group, Australian National Training Authority, Brisbane.

Operational issues

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Online learning

How cost-effective?

Richard Curtain

This chapter* outlines the settings in which online learning is or is not likely to be cost-effective. The main focus is on comparing the new internet-based delivery modes with the traditional classroom-based delivery mode in terms of costs and effectiveness. This is done by comparing relative costs based on available data and the relative effectiveness in terms of outcome measures and student satisfaction ratings. Three strategies to produce cost-effective outcomes using online learning are also described with reference to the case studies. One strategy is to reduce costs while maintaining current levels of effectiveness and volume. The second is to improve learning effectiveness while maintaining current cost and volume levels. The third strategy is to increase volumes while maintaining current levels of cost and effectiveness.

Introduction

ONLINE LEARNING IS undoubtedly one of the most significant changes to affect vocational education and training (VET) in the last century or more. Traditionally classroom learning has been based on low technology inputs. Students are now seeking a mix of support, guidance and supervision, which can be provided in a range of ways (Web-based Education Commission 2000). However, the question many educators and policy-makers ask is whether this can be done in a cost-effective way? (see Bates 1995; Rumble 1997).

As with all new technologies, online learning is taking a while to work through the ways whereby it can be used most effectively. This process is calling into question a number of assumptions about the modes of working of the VET sector:

> *Our work has indicated that what is happening is a profound shift in what is meant by 'education and training', how it is delivered, and its desired outcomes.*

* A summary of the report, *Online delivery in the vocational education and training sector: Improving cost effectiveness* (Curtain 2002).

> *We believe that … online learning is undergoing such growth that it requires a shift at all levels of management, process and operations to fully understand and appreciate its significance.*
>
> *This shift will not occur consistently or quickly, but it is evident that these changes will need to occur across four major elements of the VET process: clients, providers, teaching strategies and support materials, and the organisational structure of the VET system itself.*
>
> (Stewart-Rattray, Moran & Schueler 2001, p.3)

Early efforts to make use of the new technology were often driven by people with a strong interest in the 'state of the art' aspects of the technology. This approach necessarily involved considerable upfront expense and limited outcomes in terms of learning effectiveness.

A second generation of online learning delivery is emerging based on a combination of the old and the new. The most successful examples of cost-effective learning using online delivery have drawn on the skills of established teachers who have adapted the technology to maximise learning outcomes. This chapter reports on case studies of online learning which demonstrate several strategies that can be applied more widely. These strategies involve careful attention to ways of lowering costs, increasing learning effectiveness and lifting the numbers in learning.

The findings of the research reported are based on a comparison of the relative costs and effectiveness of online learning with traditional face-to-face teaching methods. One straightforward finding from the research is that the range of different types and institutional settings in which online delivery takes place makes it impossible to offer a simple answer to the question of whether online learning is cost-effective or not. The successful use of online learning in a cost-effective way depends on the particular strategy used, backed by an appropriate configuration of the new technology and organisation structure changes.

Online learning differs according to its context. This means that it can vary by the type of institutional setting in which it is delivered, how the work is organised and allocated, the prior education and information technology background of the students served and the uses made of the available technology. In particular, the research findings reported in this chapter demonstrate how much the organisational context shapes the extent to which cost-effective outcomes can be achieved. The case studies, reported elsewhere in Curtain (2002), provide rich detail about the operating conditions under which different types of online delivery are likely to be cost-effective.

Nature of the evidence used

The six case studies which provide the research findings reported on in this chapter are located in three states (New South Wales, Victoria and South

Australia) (see table 1). They involve students resident in regional areas as well as in metropolitan areas. The backgrounds of students vary from those with basic literacy and computer skills, to students with a strong interest in computers and students taking degree-level courses. The employment status and motivation of the students also vary from job seekers wishing to gain additional skills, to full-time students seeking occupational skills and employees wanting to improve their career options within a large enterprise.

The type of vocational education and training course also varies from general or remedial education to courses with a specific vocational focus. The course levels range from certificate II to diploma and degree levels as well as professional development for teachers.

The case studies encompass two different types of online learning. One type is face-to-face delivery in a classroom setting in an on-campus location combined with online delivery using the computer and the internet (see table 1). The other is distance or 'arms length' use of online delivery to students in a remote location. However, the case studies do not follow a simple demarcation by focussing on one or the other mode. In three case studies, both delivery modes are represented.

Table 1: Case studies of online learning: institution name and location, type of education provider, type of delivery mode, and student location

	Education provider					
	ACENET Werribee, ACE.online Victoria	Adult Multicultural Education Services (AMES), Springvale Melbourne	Open Training & Distance Education Network (OTEN-DE NSW)	Box Hill Institute of TAFE, Melbourne	Qantas College Online, Sydney	Regency Hotel School, Adelaide
Type of provider	Adult & community education (ACE)	TAFE	TAFE	TAFE	Private provider	Private joint venture with TAFE institute
Face to face & online with on-campus location	ESL (English as a second language) environment course	AMES Certificate of Spoken & Written English (CSWE)		Anatomy & Physiology 1 & 2		Degree course International hotel management
Online delivery with remote location	ACE.online teachers course		OTEN IT (PC Support) course Certificate IV course	Anatomy & Physiology 1 & 2	Courses related to broad range of skills	Degree course International hotel management

Difficulties measuring costs

The research task was not an easy one. Assessing the relative costs of flexible learning compared with traditional face-to-face teaching is often difficult because costs based on activities are not recorded in many cases (Australian National Training Authority Unit Costs Working Group 1997, 1998). Large institutions cannot easily track these costs in the absence of activity-based and lifecycle accounting systems. The constraints of limited time for each case study and the reluctance of most education and training providers to provide data they regard as confidential required the use of a simple estimation methodology. Instead of detailed data records, course co-ordinators and instructors were asked to assess the cost differential for particular items compared with a traditional delivery mode. This approach is based on the estimation model developed in an Australian setting by Webb and Cilesio (1999). However, in one case, absolute costs could also be reported due to its origins as a stand-alone project.

Defining online learning

Online learning can be broadly defined as the use of the internet in some way to enhance the interaction between teacher and student. Online delivery covers both asynchronous forms of interaction and the provision of web-based course materials, and synchronous interaction through email, newsgroups and conferencing tools such as chat groups. It includes both classroom-based instruction as well as distance education modes.

Flexible learning strategies involving the use of the internet have generated much interest in academia and industry. However, as Whalen and Wright (1999) note, cost-benefit analyses of web-based distance learning are sparse. Research on not only costs but also how these relate to effective outcomes is also rare. On the basis of a search of key sources, only 15 articles or books could be identified that report results of a study of the cost-effectiveness of flexible learning, broadly defined. Only one study, prior to this one, relates to an Australian context (Webb & Cilesio 1999; Webb & Gibson 2000).

Rating the cost-effectiveness of each case study

Different combinations of cost and learning outcomes for online learning are possible compared with the current training delivery. The optimal outcome is one where the costs are lower and the learning effectiveness is better than the delivery system it is being compared with. A situation where one or the other side of the equation performs less effectively than the current system is one that requires closer scrutiny to determine whether the benefits outweigh the costs. The worst-case scenario is where the costs of online delivery are more than the current delivery system and the learning effectiveness does not come up to the level achieved by the traditional teaching methods.

Table 2 presents broad assessments of the cost-effectiveness of each course or module studied, differentiated by mode of online delivery (distance or classroom-based and mixed-mode). These ratings indicate that only two courses come out meeting both criteria of lower costs compared with the current delivery system—lower costs and more effective learning outcomes. These are the classroom-based, online delivery mode for the Adult Multicultural Education Services Certificate of Spoken and Written English modules and the Anatomy and Physiology modules at Box Hill Institute of TAFE.

However, in other cases, better outcomes are recorded on one side of the equation. This applies to the lower costs only noted for the distance-based online delivery of the Qantas College Online courses. Better learning outcomes only are also noted for three of the distance learning-based courses/modules: OTEN IT (PC Support) course, ACE.online teachers course, and distance education-based students in the Anatomy and Physiology modules, and the International hotel management degree course. A better learning outcome only is also recorded for the classroom-based ACE English as a second language environment course. One course rates as on a par with the current delivery system both in terms of costs and learning effectiveness. No course or module achieves a rating worse than the current system on both counts.

Table 2: Broad assessments of relative cost-effectiveness by course/module and type of online delivery

Course/module	Compared with current delivery system	
	Cost	Effectiveness
Distance learning		
Qantas College Online	Less	Worse
OTEN IT (PC Support)	More	Better
ACE.online teachers' course	More	Better
Distance education—Anatomy & physiology	On a par	Better
Distance education—International hotel management	More	Better
Mixed-mode delivery		
ACE English as a second language environment	More	Better
Adult Multicultural Education Services—Certificate of Spoken and Written English	Less	Better
Mixed mode—Anatomy & physiology	Less	Better
Mixed mode—International hotel management	On a par	On a par

Assessing the relative costs of online learning

Costs information can be separated into establishment and recurrent costs. The former includes not only capital costs but also the cost of planning and development. Capital expenditure required to deliver online learning typically involves providing networked computers linked to the internet. However, in

most instances this expenditure was not incurred solely in order to participate in online delivery.

Establishment costs

All the case studies noted that development costs are significantly higher than those required for the development of a traditionally delivered course. As the instructor for the ACE English as a second language course noted, developing the materials for online presentation required a considerable upfront investment of time compared with traditional teaching methods where the teacher can prepare learning materials immediately before each class. Extra time was also needed to prepare material for general distribution as online courses are on the internet for anyone to see and access. In some cases, the development costs are hidden because the course was developed using existing resources (a staff member, using work time and partly on her own time).

In several cases, significant resources were devoted to developing online courses from scratch. In the case of Department of Animal and Biological Sciences at Box Hill Institute, funding was provided for a total of 400 staff hours for online resource development using a content writer, an online expert, a programmer and a graphic artist. Staff estimated that this represents a 100% or more additional expense compared with course development for face-to-face delivery alone. The development of flexible learning resources for the OTEN IT (PC Support) was mostly funded by a grant of $200 000 from the Australian National Training Authority. A further $100 000 was spent on website development and project management.

The ACENET case study report offered an estimate of development costs based on a project-funding basis, independently of any institutional support or overheads. The costed conversion of an existing course to an online course was estimated to be $750, representing 15 hours work at $50 per hour. However, as there is likely to be more involved in developing an online course than merely converting existing materials for uploading to a website, this is likely to be an underestimate. The development of an online course from scratch for delivery entirely via the internet was costed by ACENET at $2400, representing 48 hours work at $50 per hour. This represents a fixed cost and does not vary with the number of students who take the course.

The project-based costings provide information on other important development costs. These refer to the need to fund the teaching of tutors in online delivery to provide support for courses delivered entirely online. These variable costs will change with the size of the class being taught online.

Recurrent costs

A number of the aspects of recurrent costs of delivering a course online differ markedly by whether the course is conducted in a classroom or in distance

education mode. The evidence from the case studies suggests that the recurrent costs of mixed-media online delivery in a classroom setting could be double or more than that of face-to-face delivery alone. The greater level of preparation required, the more intensive nature of the online interaction (for example, the need to answer student emails), and providing help with the software are all additional time-consuming tasks. Failure to note the new work processes involved can result in failure to anticipate major time and hence cost blow-outs. Navarro, based on United States evidence, has told how many instructors involved in online learning he surveyed are drawn into an 'endless time drain' (Navarro 2000, p.129).

This finding is confirmed in an Australian setting by an incident reported by the ACENET co-ordinator where an instructor was contracted to run a course, Introduction to the internet, available through the Victorian TAFE VC (a 'virtual campus'). Forty students enrolled in the course. However, due to the limited language and computer skills of the students, the unit had to be customised to meet their specific needs. This was done while the course was in progress. ACENET initially had budgeted to pay him $1000 for his work. However, it was not anticipated that throughout the course he would receive approximately 500 emails from students requiring help. As a result, the instructor suggested a more appropriate fee for the course would be $4500. ACENET were unable to pay him this amount and so a halfway figure of $2500 was agreed upon.

Where new work functions are not identified separately, the instructor and a 'helpdesk' function will be combined in the one work role. This means that the application of a traditional funding model based on one of these functions only—the traditional teaching role—is likely to produce a cost blow-out. Face-to-face teaching, by contrast, is a low-cost operation with few hidden or indirect expenses.

Online delivery for students in remote locations appears to be, on the surface, a low-cost operation because it does not include the fixed costs of classroom space, set lecturing times or printing costs. However, the Open Training Education Network estimates rate an online remote course to be twice the cost of a traditional distance education course due to the extra level of support required. Again, this is due to the extra time required for instructors to respond individually or in broadcast mode to a greater number of inquiries from students made possible through access to inexpensive email.

Assessing effectiveness

Learning effectiveness ideally should be assessed in terms of outcome measures such as working and completion rates. However, these data are only available for the Box Hill and Open Training Education Network case studies. These outcome measures show that online learning produced better outcomes in terms of completion rates compared with the traditional delivery modes.

The easier approach used to assessing learning effectiveness is to seek information from the learners about their perceptions of different aspects of the course compared to traditional delivery methods. The strongest form of evidence of learning effectiveness is to compare student satisfaction ratings from the online courses with those satisfaction ratings of technical and further education (TAFE) graduates overall. This is reported for the case studies in table 3.

Table 3: A comparison of student satisfaction ratings with the national average satisfaction ratings of TAFE graduates in 1999 (ratings out of 10)

Aspect of training	National	ESL Environment course	CSWE 1999 & 2000	OTEN IT	ACE. online	Anatomy & Physiology
Instructor's knowledge of subject content	8.2	9.7	8.9	7.4	9.4	8.4
The subject content reflects industry practice	7.6	7.0	8.6	6.5	8.3	6.5
The presentation of training material	7.5	8.9	8.6	7.1	6.0	6.8
The quality of the equipment provided for you to practise your skills	7.3	9.2	8.9	6.8	7.9	5.5
Having enough equipment for you to practise your skills	7.2	9.6	8.9	7.3	8.6	6.2
Access to learning resources	7.8	9.6	8.9	7.4	7.9	6.2
The convenience of both venue & class times	7.7	9.7	8.8	6.5	8.5	6.4
The usefulness of the training for your job prospects	7.7	8.7	8.7	7.8	8.5	6.9
The overall quality of the training you have received	7.9	9.8	8.8	7.5	8.0	7.8

Source: NCVER 2000 and surveys administered as part of the case studies, see Curtain 2002

On the overall quality of training received, the satisfaction rating of students in each of the online courses is close to or better than the overall satisfaction rating given by all TAFE graduates in 1999. The online courses delivered in a classroom setting achieved scores far higher than the national average. The courses delivered solely online or with some students involved in remote online delivery scored on a par with the national average.

The OTEN IT (PC Support) course scores 7.5 out of 10 compared with a national average satisfaction rating of 7.9. However, the more appropriate comparison should be against the average for traditional distance education courses. The high OTEN IT (PC Support) course rating, in fact, suggests that

online delivery for remote students is capable of reaching the level of satisfaction expressed by students in face-to-face delivery.

The variations in the satisfaction ratings for particular items related to quality, especially in relation to the courses delivered entirely online, suggest that there is scope to improve different aspects of the training delivery. In particular, the lower ratings for the items, 'presentation of training material' or 'subject matter reflects industry practice' for the ACE.online and OTEN IT (PC Support) courses respectively, suggest that these are aspects that could be improved.

The above finding about the relative effectiveness of online learning, especially in relation to mixed-mode or classroom-based delivery, is consistent with the evidence given to the Web-based Education Commission. The Director of the Sloan Foundation, an organisation which has provided over $US 35 million in grant support to over 50 higher education institutions to fund programs in online learning, noted that:

> *... based on our considerable experience, and based on experience with classes that are taught on campus and on internet by the same instructor giving the same examinations, on balance, we do not find any significant variation in learning effectiveness between classroom and online courses taught in the interactive mode.* (Mayadas 2000, p.3)

Two broad approaches to online learning illustrated

These research findings suggest that two broad models of cost-effectiveness can be identified. In relation to classroom-based, mixed-mode delivery, where there is low interactivity and heavy reliance on content, courses tend to be high in cost compared with traditional classroom instruction and low on effectiveness in terms of student satisfaction. On the other hand, where there are high levels of interactivity using the internet and the use of pre-existing web-based resources, the costs are often lower or at least not greater than traditional classroom instruction. In the latter instances, students rate effectiveness more highly compared with conventionally taught courses.

In relation to distance delivery, the contrast is between the traditional correspondence model with its low interactivity and heavy reliance on content, and online delivery with its potential for high levels of interactivity. Evidence from one case study suggests that using online communication for distance learning to provide high levels of interactivity can cost about twice that of a low-interaction, print-based correspondence course. However, learning effectiveness ratings are better than low-interaction, traditional distance education courses and are on a par with the student satisfaction levels for classroom-based courses.

Improving cost-effectiveness

Rumble (1988), in comparing the cost-effectiveness of distance education with conventional education, has noted that economies of scale can only be achieved if the:

- variable cost per student is less than that found in conventional systems operating at a similar education level
- number of students is large enough to bring down the average cost per student to a level where it is lower than the average cost found in conventional educational systems
- drop-out rate is kept at a reasonably low level
- fixed costs are kept at or below the level where it is 'competitive' with the average cost per student in conventional educational systems.

According to Rumble (1988), the issues likely to affect relative costs between distance education and conventional media are choice of media in terms of not only its absolute costs but also its effect on average student costs. In other words, if the upfront costs are high, can the average cost per student be brought lower by increasing the number of students served by the new media? Another likely factor to affect costs, notes Rumble, is the resources put into student services. Since these costs are variable, the degree of investment in student support services has to be weighed against the effect on the average cost per student and on drop-out rates:

> *... a distance [education] system may cost more in absolute terms than the conventional systems with which it is being compared, but it can be more cost-efficient because it has sufficient students to bring the average cost per student down below that of conventional systems—thus making it more cost-effective.*
>
> (Rumble 1988, p.258)

Three possible ways to improve cost-effectiveness

Shepherd (1999) has highlighted three strategies for improving the cost and effectiveness of online learning. These are to:

- reduce costs (while maintaining current levels of effectiveness and volume)
- improve effectiveness (while maintaining current levels of cost and volume) or to
- increase student volumes (while maintaining current levels of cost and effectiveness).

He notes that each of these strategies produces gains without associated losses. One way in which online learning could save costs is by reducing the time it takes to learn. Another, for enterprises in particular, is by reducing

delivery costs because no classroom space is required, and travel and accommodation costs for staff are also reduced. However, he also notes situations where costs are not reduced by online learning: where the design and development costs are too high for the size of the audience and where the online tutoring support provided is highly individualised and intensive (Shepherd 1999).

Conditions shaping effectiveness

Online learning has to meet certain conditions to be effective. Shepherd (1999) identifies four factors that are important to the effectiveness of online delivery: individualisation, immediate constructive feedback, active learner involvement and an appeal to multiple senses. He notes the following situations where online learning may result in less effective learning where the method:

- is mismatched to the stage in the learning process, for example, online learning may be all right for presenting the topic but not for practising it
- is mismatched to the learning style of the audience
- is mismatched to the type of learning, for example, using online learning for psychomotor skills, or
- does not provide the right mix of media for the topic, for example, to teach language skills may require audio or to teach face-to-face selling skills may require video.

An increase in the volume of people being trained may be an important strategy in particular situations. One instance of this situation is where a large number of people have to be trained in a short time; for example, where there has been a change of business or a new product or service has been introduced. The second situation is where there are many unmet training needs in relation to minority groups within the community. Here online delivery becomes a low-cost way of reaching out to new and untapped markets (Shepherd 1999).

Strategy focussed on cost reduction

The case studies suggest there are several ways to reduce costs, provided courses meet designated standards to ensure effectiveness is maintained. One means of doing this is to identify the range of new work roles required by online delivery and assign work based on the required skills.

New work roles

The Adult Multicultural Education Services case study offers some valuable insights in this regard. One reason the implementation of online delivery entails additional costs, particularly in attempting to diffuse the innovation to a larger group within an organisation, is the cost and difficulty of replicating the multi-skilled innovator. The case studies demonstrate that a common pattern for

online adoption is for the initiative to start from the efforts of an individual teacher to acquire the skills required to set up and operate online. For a variety of reasons, producing other such multiskilled innovators is often not possible and so the absence of innovators hinders the take-up of the new learning mode on a larger scale. Adult Multicultural Education Services has responded to this cost and organisational constraint by working out ways to redesign the work process to achieve more cost-effective outcomes.

A six-step process for identifying how to change work roles to achieve a lower cost outcome can be identified from this case study:

Step 1: discern the key skill sets or roles required by the new learning mode.

Step 2: redesign work roles to make it more cost-efficient to spread the new learning strategies throughout the organisation.

Step 3: identify those skills that are the most difficult to replace or reproduce and those that are relatively easy to transfer.

Step 4: set up a special position to retain and further foster the skills that are the most difficult to reproduce.

Step 5: identify and define the new work roles involving the more easily transferable (and less expensive) skills.

Step 6: select people for those work roles whose skills match those required by the new work role. This is also likely to involve providing opportunities for the new work role incumbents to learn on the job through mentoring with the initial innovator.

Addressing inherited organisational structures

The OTEN IT (PC Support) case study referred to the need to develop industrial arrangements that reflect the realities of the online environment. It was pointed out that this would not only make a fairer distribution of costs possible, but also make it easier to make sure of the full potential flexibility of the delivery method. The case study noted that further cost-efficiencies could be secured through the greater involvement of non-teaching staff in performing certain roles, such as monitoring emails and responding where appropriate, and in relation to website maintenance. However, there is, at present, no industrial classification in the NSW TAFE Award for a teacher's assistant or technical support person.

The process of closely examining the work process offers a range of opportunities to reduce costs. Redesigning the work process to change how student support services are delivered is another way to reduce costs. Enabling relatively simple help desk functions to be performed by lower cost resources can do this. Encouraging the greater use of asynchronous discussion groups within a course may also make it easier for students to help each other and therefore take the pressure off an over-reliance on the instructor.

Introducing new work systems

At an institutional level, upfront investment in new systems can offer ways of reducing (over the whole institution) the fixed costs associated with course design and production. Again, the Adult Multicultural Education Services case study offers an example. The Virtual Independent Learning Centre (www.virtualilc.com) contains a range of up-to-date online products in a variety of media for teachers, learners and other training providers. The centre brings together the work of experienced teachers from around Australia to allow teachers and learners to use their internet time most efficiently.

The University of Southern Queensland offers another example of the use of organisation-wide systems development to reduce fixed costs. This university is developing an automated courseware production system to permit cross-media publishing (for example, print, online, CD, DVD etc.) from a single document source based on an integrated document management, workflow and content editing (Taylor 2001).

Another means of improving productivity through better work organisation is the use of software to reduce the time instructors are required to spend answering students' individual email queries. Instructors can do this by making use of automated response systems. Taylor notes that storing the information generated by a threaded online discussion in a relational database is technically straightforward, and provides a rich resource for mining by keyword matching, so that such pedagogical resources can be used to assist new students time and time again through the operation of an automated response system (Taylor 2001). This process of capturing information and turning it into knowledge which has value through its capacity to be applied in other settings or contexts can be operationalised at a higher institutional level, as another University of Southern Queensland innovation demonstrates:

> *Our work at USQ has reached the point, where we have developed prototypes of what we refer to as intelligent object databases, which can be searched by pre-specified key words. Upon receipt of an electronic query from a student, the search engine seeks an appropriate match with a previously asked question, which if successful, triggers a personalized response to the current question without concurrent human intervention. … If no appropriate match is discovered in the database of previously answered questions, the query is automatically routed to the relevant tutor for an appropriate response, which is then added to the database with a single point and click. Depending on the pedagogical design of the course, these responses can be directed to the whole cohort of students, to groups of students, or to individuals. The system has the advantage of providing more-or-less immediate pedagogical advice to students, a significant increase in institutional responsiveness, at minimal variable cost.* (Taylor 2001, p.7)

Scope for improvements in fixed costs are likely also to come with the development of standardised education technology packages (for example,

hardware, software, training, service support, online content, and internet services). Other costs involved in the time spent in planning, installing, managing, and upgrading systems are also likely to reduce over time as integrated packages address the complexity of the planning required (Web-based Education Commission 2000). Lower costs are also likely to come from the development of an efficient network architecture which will make it easier to build economies of scale. The United States Web-based Education Commission (2000) reports that the use of better network and communications backbone architecture is critical to lowering communications costs.

Single point access for all users

The OTEN IT (PC Support) course case study noted that the course website did not link with student management/administrative systems. Therefore this required the use of a relatively complex manual reporting system to keep records of assessment events for submission to the TAFE student information system via a hand-completed mark sheet. The case study noted that integration with 'back office' administrative systems would enable major efficiencies to be achieved for both administrative staff and instructors. Variable costs can be reduced if better systems integration can be achieved. This needs to take place between the online courses themselves and other systems for managing enrolments, tracking students' progress and payment purposes.

Comprehensive online environments for unifying administrative services, student services and online learning within one institution and between institutions will be the standard in the future for defining a digital campus. This is best typified by easy, 'single-sign-on' access to a broad range of services for all users, from students, to lecturing staff and administrative staff and is the standard expected of a digital campus (Business Wire 2001). However, it needs to be acknowledged that the implementation of such integrated systems, like other efforts at achieving integrated enterprise platforms, often involve significant costs.

Strategy to increase effectiveness

The research findings reported in this chapter also provide insights into how to improve learning effectiveness while not exceeding current cost and/or reducing volume levels. The level and amount of interactivity was identified by several case studies as the key to improved effectiveness. Moore (1993) suggests that there are three types of interaction necessary for successful distance [or online] education:

- learner–content interaction
- learner–instructor interaction
- learner–learner interaction.

Online instructors need to ensure that all three forms of interaction are maximised in their course structure to improve learning effectiveness.

It is clear that there is a shift away from learner–content interaction to a greater emphasis on the other two forms of interaction. The Adult Multicultural Education Services case study noted that finding suitable websites to provide links for different aspects of the course was resource-intensive, so it was decided to reduce costs by cutting back in the 2000 course on the number of web links used in the online learning tasks. However, this did not adversely affect learning effectiveness. A comparison of the student satisfaction ratings for the course in 1999 and 2000 showed that, in fact, the rating (out of ten) for the presentation of training material increased from 8.3 to 9.1.

Importance of interaction

The case study of the Regency Hotel School in Adelaide noted that the initial emphasis was on the provision of high levels of multimedia presentation. However, with time the team moved to a new appreciation that successful online delivery is largely dependent on good basic instructional materials and quality facilitation by the instructor. The case study in the report (Curtain 2002) notes that if the development team were to write the same nine modules for online delivery with this new perspective, upfront costs would be considerably reduced.

The OTEN IT (PC Support) case study showed that, having attained a high level of effectiveness in terms of module completion rates, a subsequent reduction in the level of contact between instructors and students in 2000 caused a notable fall in the effectiveness rating. Due to staff shortages, the level of learner–instructor interaction was reduced. Teachers were no longer linked to specific modules, the amount of assistance available from the helpdesk was lower and newsletters were no longer issued. The result was in a marked drop in the module completion rate (from 72% in 1999 to 50% in 2000). Lower student satisfaction levels compared with overall satisfaction ratings provide other confirmatory evidence of the adverse learning outcome due to the reduction in learner–instructor interaction.

New ways of assessing

Assessment is another aspect of course delivery where more use of online interactive tools enhances learning effectiveness. The Anatomy and physiology course offered by the Box Hill institute had markedly improved their module completion rates with online delivery. The students' survey responses showed that the interactive assessment quiz was rated as the aspect of the course with which they were most satisfied, scoring 8.6 out of 10. Most students identified a key benefit of online learning to be their capacity to complete learning tasks when it suited them and at their own pace.

The report of the Web-based Education Commission has criticised the current forms of assessment as a major obstacle to improving learning effectiveness:

> *Perhaps the greatest barrier to innovative teaching is assessment that measures yesterday's learning goals. It is a classic dilemma: tests do a good job of measuring basic skills, which, in turn, influence the teaching of these skills so students can score well on the tests. Testing works well so long as we are testing the right things.* (Web-based Education Commission 2000, p.59)

The report points out that advances in testing technologies have made it possible to extend test item formats beyond the selected-response formats of past test designs. For example, through web-based testing a student may be asked to design a building to meet a set of constraints, or to troubleshoot a faulty system. With computer adaptive testing, the test 'adapts' to the examinee's performance on it. The individual is given a question and, if answered correctly, moves on to more difficult questions. Incorrect responses generate less difficult questions. Information is stored on the computer and the score reflects the skill level he or she has achieved.

Computer-adaptive testing is increasingly being used in the United States of America in enterprise-based training and for professional certification (including medicine) (Web-based Education Commission 2000). Assessment of student performance can be embedded, almost seamlessly, into online courses to provide instant and continuous feedback, thus providing a powerful incentive to learn.

Strategy based on increasing volume

A strategy to increase volume while maintaining current levels of cost and effectiveness can also be deployed. With higher fixed costs for online delivery (due to, among other things, more time required for the preparation of course materials), a major impact on the average cost per student can be achieved by lifting student numbers. However, much depends on existing institutional constraints. Where online delivery involves a significantly higher absolute cost, and student volume cannot be increased within existing operating parameters, it is likely to be cheaper to use conventional delivery methods.

How online enterprise-based training can reduce costs

The Qantas College Online case study illustrates how online delivery could be used to increase volume without increasing costs. Managerial resistance to staff release from the workplace for training was identified as a key barrier to supporting change in the organisation. Online learning was viewed as a key means to increase the opportunities to train and to distribute access to training on a global scale without incurring a huge infrastructure cost. The result is that nearly a quarter of Qantas' 30 000 staff has expressed an interest in taking an online course. The expansion in numbers came from the fact that nearly half

(47%) of learners had undertaken their online course at home and nearly four-fifths (78%) had undertaken it in their own time. The opportunity cost was shared between the enterprise and the learners.

However, none of the case studies of publicly funded training providers is able to show this strategy in place in a campus-based, mixed-mode setting. Nor do they provide evidence of an increase in the numbers of distance education students compared with conventional distance education methods. This may reflect the lack of compatibility between the requirements of a flexible delivery system and present funding models based on student contact hours (Stewart-Rattray, Moran & Schueler 2001).

Extending reach to new markets

However, one case study did illustrate the strategy of increasing volume. This has been done through the capacity of online delivery to tap markets that previously were beyond geographical or temporal reach. The Regency Hotel School case study demonstrates the success of such a strategy. Despite its initial start-up costs, it has been able to attract students from around the world who are prepared to pay full commercial fees for the course. The other client group the online degree course was able to tap is full-time employed staff within Australia working demanding schedules. Online delivery has the potential to generate high fees if it is delivering vocational skills that are in demand and well remunerated and the delivery mode fits students' working and family commitments.

Conclusion

The learning effectiveness of online delivery can be easily demonstrated. The evidence of effectiveness exists for a range of student types. These types vary from those students with basic literacy and computer skills, to students with a strong interest in computers and students taking degree-level courses. Evidence of learning effectiveness was also noted for courses that ranged from general education (for example, English as a second language environment, Certificate of Spoken and Written English) to those with a specific vocational focus (for example, Anatomy and physiology, International hotel management, and PC Support technicians). The background and motivation of the students varies from job seekers wishing to gain additional skills, full-time students seeking occupational skills and employees wanting to improve their career options within a large enterprise.

Reliable information on costs is more difficult to identify. The difficulties experienced in collecting appropriate data have been identified more generally by Stewart-Rattray, Moran and Schueler (2001, p.3) who have noted that 'there is a lack of understanding of what information is required to manage and measure the success of flexible learning'. They note that managers often 'do not know what they do not know about flexible learning and its outcomes'.

Despite the limitations of information on relative costs, two broad models of cost-effectiveness have been proposed. Where there is low interactivity and heavy reliance on upfront content, courses tend to be high in cost compared with traditional classroom instruction and low on effectiveness in terms of student satisfaction. On the other hand, in a classroom setting where there are high levels of interactivity using the internet, and the use of pre-existing web-based resources, there is a greater potential for costs to be lower and on a par with traditional classroom instruction costs, with effectiveness rated by students as better than conventionally taught courses. Also important will be productivity gains from better use of software such as the use of a relational database to provide automated or semi-automated responses by email.

However, cost-effectiveness will depend on increasing student numbers or otherwise reducing the costs of the resources deployed while maintaining effectiveness levels. This, in turn, will require identifying new work functions required by online delivery and applying lower cost inputs. This strategy has the best chance of working for enterprise-based training providers where the cost of staff time is a major component of the cost structure, as demonstrated by the Qantas example (see also Shea-Shultz & Fogarty 2002). However, attention also needs to be given to monitoring outcomes at the same time to ensure that learning effectiveness is not diminished.

Where online learning is conducted in a distance education mode, high levels of interactivity will be more expensive than a largely print-based correspondence course. However, learning effectiveness, assessed in terms of student satisfaction levels, will be much better than low-interaction, traditional distance education courses. Strategies for improving the cost-effectiveness of online delivery need to focus on finding an optimal combination of ways to simultaneously reduce costs, improve effectiveness and increase student reach.

References

Australian National Training Authority Unit Costs Working Group 1997, *Flexible delivery: Resource allocation models (stage 1) report*, ANTA, Brisbane.

—— 1998, *Flexible delivery: Resource allocation models (stage 2) report*, ANTA, Brisbane.

Bates, A 1995, *Technology, open learning and distance education*, Routledge, London, New York.

Business Wire 2001, 'Leading technology institutions provide insight, innovation and inspiration for the Campus Pipeline Luminis product family', 31 October.

Curtain, R 2002, *Online delivery in the vocational education and training sector: Improving cost effectiveness*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Mayadas, F 2000, *Testimony to the Web-based Education Commission*, Alfred P Sloan Foundation, September 15, www.webcommission.org/directory [accessed: 24 April 2001].

Moore, M 1993, 'Three types of interaction' in *Distance education: New perspectives*, eds K Harry, M Kohn and D Keegan, Routledge, London.

NCVER (National Centre for Vocational Education Research) 2000, *The 2000 student outcomes survey: In summary*, NCVER, Adelaide, http://www.ncver.edu.au/statistics/surveys/sos00/index.htm [accessed: 9 March 2001].

Navarro, P 2000, 'Economics in the cyberclassroom', *Journal of Economic Perspectives*, vol.14, no.2, pp.119–32.

Rumble, G 1988, 'The costs and costing of distance/open education', in *Commonwealth co-operation in open learning: Background papers*, ed. J Jenkins, Commonwealth Secretariat, London, pp.255–8, 264–6, http://www1.worldbank.org/disted/management/ benefits/cost-01.html [accessed: 22 April, 2001].

—— 1997, *The costs and economics of open and distance learning*, Kogan Page Ltd, London.

Shea-Shultz, H & Fogarty, J 2002, *Online learning today: Strategies that work*, Berrett-Koehler, San Francisco.

Shepherd, C 1999, *Perspectives on cost and effectiveness in online training*, article at http://www.fastrak-consulting.co.uk/tactix/Features/perspectives/perspectives.htm [accessed: 5 May 2001].

Stewart-Rattray, J, Moran, L, & Schueler, J 2001, *Scope of flexible learning and implications for improved data collecting and reporting systems*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Taylor, J 2001, 'Fifth generation distance education', The University of Southern Queensland, Australia, keynote address presented at the 20th ICDE World Conference, Düsseldorf, Germany, 1–5 April.

Web-based Education Commission 2000, *The power of the internet for learning: Moving from promise to practice*, United States Secretary of Education, Washington, DC, http://www.ed.gov/offices/AC/WBEC/FinalReport/ [accessed: 22 April 2001].

Webb, G 1999, 'The economics of online delivery', paper delivered at the ANTA NetWorking '99 Online Conference, available at www.nw99.net.au/papers/index.html [accessed: 26 June 2000].

Webb, G & Cilesio, C 1999, *The costs and benefits of online delivery*, ODLAA 1999, August, available online at http://vc.tafensw.edu.au/site/it/library/99weci03/99weci03.htm [accessed: 23 April 2001].

Webb, G & Gibson, J 2000, 'Lessons learnt after three years of online delivery: Reflections on the positives and negatives of offering a certificate course entirely online', *Moving Online*, Gold Coast, Australia, 18–19 August, available online at: http://vc.tafensw.edu.au/site/it/library/00wegi02/00wegi02.htm [accessed: 23 April 2001].

Whalen, T & Wright, D 1999, *Business process reengineering for the use of distance learning at Bell Canada*, Bell Learning Systems, Canada and University of Ottawa.

E-business and online learning

Connections and opportunities for VET

John Mitchell

This chapter* examines the connections between e-business and online learning and considers the opportunities for the vocational education and training (VET) sector arising from these connections. The discussion shows that there is value for the Australian VET sector in drawing on the new thinking emerging from the field of e-business. The range of business processes, strategies and models that e-business encourages can potentially reposition and strengthen online learning systems within VET organisations.

Introduction

THE CONNECTIONS BETWEEN e-business and online learning begin with the shared use of electronic technology. E-business means conducting business electronically, both within an enterprise and externally. Online learning also uses electronic technology. Given this connection, it is interesting that the two activities are generally treated as independent of each other. For instance, research conducted for this study shows that it is common in VET organisations for online learning to be managed by educators in the 'front office' of the organisation, who are in direct contact with students, while e-business is often viewed as an information technology activity handled in the 'back office' by non-educators. Separating online learning as a front office activity with no connections to back office activities creates two sets of technologies in the one organisation, two distinct sets of staff and two islands of business processes.

On the other hand, some VET organisations, such as the Open Learning Institute in Queensland, Swinburne University of Technology in Victoria, WestOne in Western Australia and Central West Community College in New South Wales, are already part of the way towards bringing about a convergence

* A summary of the report, *E-business and online learning: Connections and opportunities for vocational education and training* (Mitchell in press).

between e-business and online learning. A number of VET organisations are developing two pillars of e-business in education—customer relationship management systems and online enrolment systems, both of which link to their online learning systems. Some VET organisations are using e-marketing strategies to connect with their online learning students and others are using e-business to deliver a wide range of electronic services to their students. One of the services bundled for the student is online learning.

This chapter argues that, historically, e-business and online learning evolved separately within VET, although examples of convergence between the two fields are now emerging. The report argues that fostering this convergence will benefit both VET customers and organisations.

Definition of online learning

It is necessary to define, in more detail, online learning and e-business. The terms 'online learning' and 'online delivery' are used loosely in VET. For example, Harper et al. (2000) refer to the different dimensions of online delivery:

> *'Online delivery' in the education context is widely used to refer to all aspects of online activity, including the design, development and implementation of web materials as well as the teaching and learning activities.* (Harper et al. 2000, p.7)

This chapter does not explore 'all aspects of online activity'. Instead, it focusses on the connections between online learning and e-business and the opportunities for VET to exploit these connections.

Kilpatrick and Bound (2002) usefully distinguish between the delivery of online learning and the act of learning:

> *... a clear distinction is made between delivery and learning. Online delivery refers to a range of delivery modes where being online (e.g. email, using WebCT, Blackboard and so on) is a component of, or all of the processes designed for learning. Online learning is defined as learning processes, which use online delivery.* (Kilpatrick & Bound 2002, p.2)

This chapter discusses aspects of online learning that either do or can intersect with the principles and applications of e-business, so the focus is on the production, marketing and delivery of online learning, not on the student's learning processes when learning online. Online learning systems are referred to here and are taken to mean educational structures that include a web-based or intranet-based technological infrastructure, online course material and online enrolment, tutoring, communication, assessment and administration procedures. Online learning systems often use complementary delivery methods, such as printed course materials.

Relationships with e-learning, blended learning and flexible learning

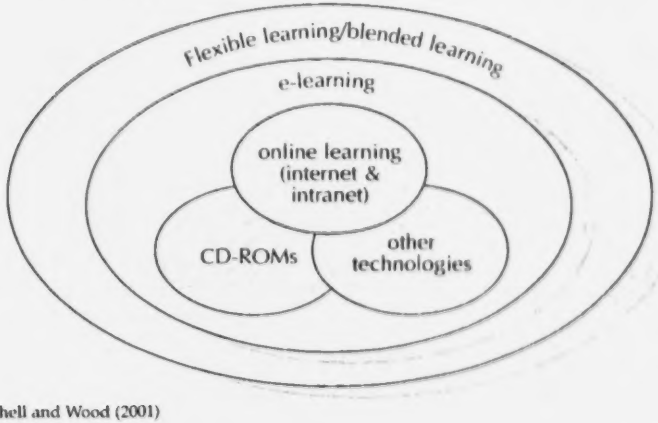
In order to isolate the specific place of online learning as a service within educational organisations, it is useful to identify the relationships between online learning, e-learning, blended learning and flexible learning.

Instead of seeking online learning, the student market in VET is responding more favourably to the concept of e-learning; that is, technology-based learning, including online delivery and CD-ROM and other technologies, supplemented by face-to-face support as appropriate (Mitchell 2000a; 2001c; TAFE Frontiers 2001). The Flexible Learning Advisory Group defined e-learning similarly as a wide set of applications and processes which use all available electronic media to deliver vocational education and training. It includes computer-based learning, web-based learning, virtual classrooms and digital collaboration (Flexible Learning Advisory Group 2001).

Research by Mitchell and Wood (2001) suggests that online learning (which is learning delivered via computer networks) has a more secure future if located within an e-learning framework (offering a variety of electronic technologies) and nested within a broader flexible learning framework (offering a variety of support mechanisms). Figure 1 illustrates this concept.

Beginning in the period 2000–01, e-learning content developers in the United States began promoting the concept of blended learning, which is the combined use of e-learning course materials and other learning support services, such as the use of texts or face-to-face interaction between a teacher or other students. In figure 1, blended learning fits with flexible learning and e-learning.

Figure 1: The relationship between flexible learning, e-learning and online learning, as viewed increasingly by the market



Source: Mitchell and Wood (2001)

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Definition of e-business

Mitchell (2002, p.v) explains that e-business means conducting business electronically, both within an organisation and externally, with clients, communities and partners through redesigning business processes and the use of information and networking technologies, in order to achieve business goals, such as improving efficiencies, reducing costs, increasing speed of transactions, expanding markets, enhancing business partnerships and, most importantly, providing additional value for clients.

This definition shows that, although technology provides the opportunity for new business approaches, the technology needs to be driven by business goals and business processes. Similarly, Kalakota and Robinson (1999) maintain that 'e-business is about redefining old business models, with the aid of technology, to maximise customer value'.

E-business is impacting significantly on a wide range of industries in Australia and around the world. It is also expanding the scope of some occupations, creating new occupations, and over the next decade will result in the restructuring of entire industries (Mitchell 2000c). In some cases it will change the way business is conducted, lower costs, increase efficiencies, reduce inventories, expand market reach, increase speed to market and provide competitive advantages (National Office for the Information Economy 1999).

There are, of course, pitfalls, dangers and challenges associated with the new field of e-business, and considerable management is required to realise the benefits possible from e-business (Mitchell 2002). The pitfalls include over-estimating customer demand for electronic services, as happened in the lead-up to the collapse of so many 'dot coms' in 2000 (Cassidy 2002).

On the other hand, online learning systems sometimes enjoy only a peripheral position in a VET organisation, and are viewed as a luxury not a necessity. However, in an e-business-oriented VET organisation, online learning systems can become a valuable part of a customer-focussed organisation that uses electronic communication to provide an array of services to the individual student and to the community (Mitchell 2000b; Mitchell & Wood 2001).

Methods

The research methods for this study included: a literature review; an internet search; interviews with representatives from Australian educational organisations which have a full or partial e-business model for online learning systems; an analysis of the e-business models used by overseas educational organisations which have a clearly articulated e-business model and also provide online learning; and an analysis of the e-business models and solutions

which could be transferred to the VET environment and which have been implemented in a sample of non-educational organisations.

The selection of Australian organisations analysed for the study is set out in table 3 (see page 155). To provide the study with examples from different industries, a range of overseas non-educational organisations was also analysed. These were: Barnes & Noble, bookseller; Metrowerks, microprocessor manufacturer; Consignia, United Kingdom post office; and Deustche Bank. The overseas exemplars of educational organisations using e-business and online learning included in the study were the Canadian Virtual University, McGraw Hill Education, Stanford University, the Global Film School, Cardean University and the University of California Los Angeles.

The convergence of e-business and online learning in the 'information age'

In VET provider organisations throughout the 1980s and 1990s, computing and networking for administrative purposes evolved separately from those used for teaching and learning. Table 1 broadly summarises the two islands of technologies and business practices in the 1990s in VET organisations.

Table 1: Two islands of technologies and business practices in VET organisations in the 1990s

Administrative computing in the 1990s in VET	Computing for teaching and learning in the 1990s in VET
Focus in the early 1990s on student information management systems	Focus in the early 1990s on student computer laboratories
Focus in the late 1990s on linking student information with library records, enrolment and finance records	Focus in the late 1990s on learning materials available via the internet
Use of MS-DOS personal computers	Use of a mixture of MS-DOS and Apple Macintosh personal computers
Use of databases in the late 1990s for student and administrative records, finance, HR and facilities registers	Development in the late 1990s of internet-based learning management systems
Preference for campus-based local area networks in the early 1990s	Preference for CD-ROM delivery of technology-based learning and teleconferencing and videoconferencing in the early 1990s
Preference for wide area networks and secure intranets in the late 1990s	Preference for internet delivery of online learning in the late 1990s

Table 1 highlights the separate paths adopted by VET during this period by administrative computing areas and those associated with computing for teaching and learning. This separation was partly due to limitations of the available

technology and partly due to the tendency to see the two functional arenas of administration and teaching/learning as so different that separate computing systems were justified. In the late 1990s, this historical divide contributed to the separate development of e-business and online learning in VET.

The networking and other technologies available in the late 1990s started to move VET organisations towards the information age. The driving forces for this new era are not just technology, but new ways to make money and profit or to achieve other business goals. Cortada (2001) argues that, to manage in the information age, today's managers need to understand the informational features of economic activity, the emerging value propositions (how profits are made), the effects of globalisation, and the digitisation of many business activities. VET managers also need to understand these things.

Table 2 summarises the characteristics of the information age, including enablers, customer characteristics and organisational characteristics. The table provides a general backdrop for the emergence of online learning in VET in the late 1990s and for the rise of e-business in Australia in the same period. It also provides the platform for the eventual convergence of e-business and online learning.

In the mid-late 1990s the new information age, detailed above, provided the context for the growth of e-business. At this time the preconditions were created for online learning to develop within a framework where it is one of many online customer services available to students from VET providers which focus on customer needs.

Online learning re-positioned as a service of customer-centric VET organisations

Online learning—as a delivery system— is just one of many front office student services in a VET organisation where business is conducted electronically. Online learning benefits from organisations managing many of the business processes in the front office, back office and the supply chain electronically. The front office of an organisation performs direct customer services, the back office of an organisation performs functions in fields such as finance and stores, and the supply chain links partners or suppliers of goods and services to the organisation.

Table 2: Characteristics of the information age

Component	Characteristics
Preconditions	◆ Free trade ◆ Cheap capital ◆ Relatively good transportation ◆ Effective telecommunications networks
Enablers	◆ Growth of networked business strategies ◆ Increases in individual technical skills ◆ Expansion of digital and intellectual assets ◆ Continued technological innovation and the use of standards
Customers	◆ Have increased access to information ◆ Can negotiate better terms and conditions for goods and services ◆ Can return goods faster ◆ Can change suppliers quicker, more frequently and easier than in the past
Organisations	◆ Rely more and more on their ability to co-ordinate cost effectively across a variety of cross-unit dependencies (e.g. suppliers, customers) ◆ Pursue flexibility in responding to market conditions ◆ Often do well against the giants of the old environment if they are simple in form and agile ◆ In some cases, eliminate physical assets and employees in exchange for electronic access and construction of telecommunication networks, services and products
Critical success factors	◆ Information-based skills ◆ Use of knowledge management
Steps for corporate success	◆ Profitable pricing becomes more complex and dynamic as it desegregates and differentiates, e.g. airline ticket pricing is more complex ◆ The importance of branding remains as customers seek out trust, relationship, quality and familiarity ◆ Branding or co-branding and private labelling approaches are on the rise for target markets of one or few customers ◆ The global visibility of products, services and pricing offers customers the potential to build their own pricing and value propositions (e.g. no two Dell PCs purchased online or by phone need to have the same configuration) ◆ Companies are differentiating products by adding services and knowledge to them

Source: Cortada (2001, pp 18–20)

Mitchell (2001) identified major market trends in the field of VET online products and services and showed that consumers were less interested in focussing solely on online learning and more interested in accessing customised services, leading to improved learning outcomes. The market trends included:

- ❖ the move towards a more integrated approach to online learning by providers, offering not just online content, but support systems, learning management systems and other technologies and administrative mechanisms

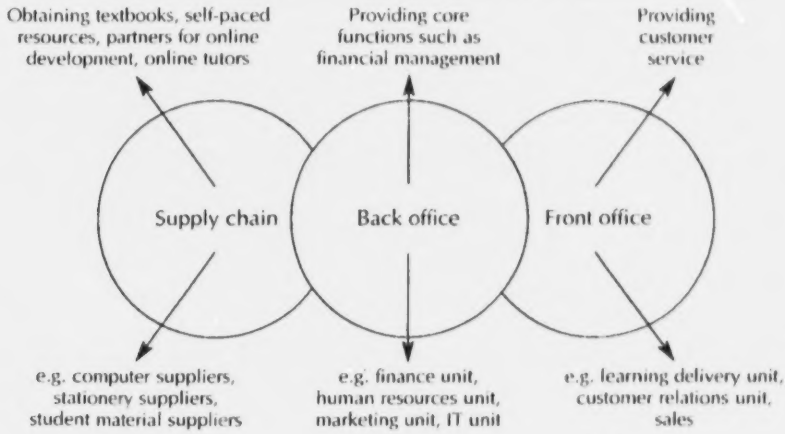
- the development of an holistic approach to the provision of student services, not just e-learning services but other services such as online enrolment, online information and online payment systems
- the increasing tendency towards customisation of online products and services to suit individual learning styles
- students' preference for e-learning and flexible learning, not just online learning
- the personalisation of online products and services, based on providing personal web pages for each student.

These findings demonstrate that VET consumers are starting to seek increased choice of services and customised, even personalised, services—consumer trends typical of customers in the service industries in the information age. These consumer trends are fed by e-business technology and business thinking. Consumers are beginning to drive the convergence of online learning, e-learning, flexible learning and e-business.

Front office, back office and supply chain

In order to facilitate a better understanding of their interconnectedness, e-business and online learning need to be seen in relation to the front office, the back office and the supply chain. Figure 2 captures the three organisational domains where e-business, or 'doing business electronically', occurs. In the front office e-business assists with the interaction with customers; in the back office it performs functions such as the provision of internal financial services; and in relation to the supply chain, e-business assists the process of interaction with suppliers and partners (Mitchell 2002).

Figure 2: Three domains where e-business occurs in the organisation


Obtaining textbooks, self-paced resources, partners for online development, online tutors
Providing core functions such as financial management
Providing customer service
Supply chain
Back office
Front office
e.g. computer suppliers, stationery suppliers, student material suppliers
e.g. finance unit, human resources unit, marketing unit, IT unit
e.g. learning delivery unit, customer relations unit, sales

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

This diagram demonstrates how e-business can support online learning in the three domains—the supply chain, the back office and the front office. Many aspects of online learning systems, such as online enrolment, tutoring, communication, assessment and administration procedures require the co-ordination of back office and front office systems as well as the co-ordination of relationships with suppliers in the supply chain.

Online learning is only one front office service that can be delivered electronically. WestOne in Western Australia which is helping VET organisations to implement a range of electronic services in addition to online learning, such as online enrolment, online assessment and online payment of fees illustrates this practice (box 1). WestOne provides services that assist VET providers in their front office, back office and supply chains.

WestOne is modelling good practice in using e-business to satisfy the holistic needs of the student, not just student's interest in online learning. For instance, WestOne is currently facilitating internet and email access for technical and further education (TAFE) students throughout Western Australia.

Box 1: WA's WestOne's online services for the front office, back office and supply chain

WestOne Services assists TAFE colleges and other organisations in Western Australia to implement online learning and to access e-business technologies and services.

WestOne assists VET organisations to extend the number of front office services beyond online learning. Business products offered by WestOne include online enrolment, online admissions and continuous admissions through the WestOne Student and Corporate portal product. In addition, a revised skills recognition tool will enable users to analyse their skills and be assessed online against training packages by a nominated registered training organisation. The GetAccess service provides high-quality, cost-effective career, employment and labour market information, enabling users to view up to 300 career profiles.

WestOne assists VET organisations to improve efficiencies in their back office by providing a business process re-engineering service, accompanying the implementation of customer-focussed facilities such as online product and service catalogues, single-point student Identity Management System, and customer-managed (both online and on-campus) enrolments for short, award and adult and community education courses.

WestOne uses electronic communication as a partner in the supply chains of VET organisations. WestOne works with partners to source, develop, produce and distribute state-of-the-art learning resources and technology-enabled learning solutions. Partners of WestOne are assisted and supported in applying digital technology to provide efficient, customer-focussed training programs, processes and services.

E-business embraced by customer-centric, efficiency-conscious VET organisations

A number of VET organisations in Australia are using e-business to improve efficiencies in their supply chain, to improve their customer relationship

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

management, to integrate their back office functions and to improve their procurement practices. These e-business practices often impact directly or indirectly on online learning systems. This positioning of online learning is one component of an integrated, e-business approach of a customer-focussed organisation which complements the previous emphasis in VET of stimulating the adoption of online learning by improving pedagogy and quality measures (for example, Harper 2000 et al.; Brennan forthcoming; Cashion & Palmieri 2002).

To highlight the opportunities provided by e-business, the many web services provided to students at Swinburne University of Technology, including its TAFE Division, are shown in box 2. Clearly, Swinburne University of Technology has taken advantage of the considerable opportunities offered by e-business to provide a comprehensive suite of customer services.

New business models from overseas

A number of large corporations, such as the multinational bookstore chain Barnes & Noble, are providing free online learning for customers, so that customers will buy other products and services. Universities such as Stanford are providing some academic content online, free of charge, believing that the content is not the main or only value that the university offers. Australian VET providers are hesitant to embrace this new business practice of providing free online content, beyond taster courses. This hesitation is possibly justified until the model is proved to be relevant to VET.

A variation of the business model of providing free online learning is to give away online instruction which helps programmers learn how to use a product, so that they, in turn, can assist others to buy and use the same product. The above two business models are sometimes described as 'edu-commerce'.

Online learning is seen by some organisations, including the Canadian Virtual University, as just one aspect of an online customer service. The online medium is used by such organisations to cater for many other customer needs, such as information about career planning, library services and financial aid for students. A number of Australian VET providers are also modelling this business practice. The passage of time may show that online learning is not the predominant use of the online medium for Australian VET.

The Canadian Virtual University is a model of online collaboration for co-marketing purposes. While there are a number of similar examples of such collaboration in the Australian university sector, there are few examples in the Australian VET sector of similar online collaboration.

International publishing houses such as McGraw Hill and Thomson are powerful players within the global online learning arena and are able to offer a comprehensive combination of online learning courses, printed texts and

printed instructor materials, all available online. In the future, Australian VET providers may need to compete with or imitate these publishers' vast stores of digital information or to form alliances with such providers.

Using online learning to train staff in the use of a company's e-business tools and products is a popular business model, adopted by organisations such as post offices (Consignia in the United Kingdom) and banks (Deutsche Bank). There are few examples of Australian VET organisations using the same model, which is surprising, given that Australian VET organisations are enthusiastic about offering public training in e-business.

Box 2: Swinburne University of Technology's web services

Web services

- Course brochures—request detailed course brochures electronically
- Email forwarding
- Enrolment, re-enrolment, secure payment (due year end)
- Library e-catalogue, view/renew items on loan, view/place/cancel holds, access e-resources via hot links on the catalogue, access to free and restricted resources and online reserve
- Online course and subject materials
- Part-time employment and job searching
- Short course enrolments
- Student results
- Student self-allocation to classes
- Student timetables online

Web information services

- Accommodation—housing services
- Accommodation—residences
- Alumni
- Awards venues and schedules for ceremonies
- Calendars
- Campuses—contact details for campuses and links to campus descriptions
- Careers adviser information
- Child care facilities
- Computing information
- Course finder—a complete guide to the full range of studies available
- Course information—links to information on all courses at all campuses, including adult and continuing education and distance and online programs
- Credit transfer—database of credit available for study at other institutions
- Departments, schools and research centres—links to each of the university departments, schools, research centres, and corporate units
- Health services
- How to apply—application procedures for higher education and TAFE courses
- Industry consulting services
- International student information on admission, orientation and welfare of all international students
- News and events
- Parking
- Past exam papers
- Policies and procedures
- Public transport
- Sport and recreation
- Student administration forms
- Student finance
- Student union
- Study support
- Swinke—eNews, views and profiles
- TAFE services to industry
- Virtual campus tour

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Examples of good practice

A number of Australian VET providers and corporations are inventive in the use of e-business practices, practices which impact positively on the provision of customer services such as online learning. There is notable experimentation by VET organisations in customer relationship management and online enrolments, and these new business practices often have flow-on benefits for online learning systems. Some VET organisations are using innovative partnerships and staff training schemes to foster the implementation of both e-business and online learning.

Table 3 sets out the major Australian organisations examined for this study and the connections they make between e-business and online learning.

Table 3: Major Australian exemplars of e-business and online learning

Location	Organisation	Connections made between e-business and online learning
NSW	Central West Community College	Leverages off its strong e-business infrastructure to deliver many electronic services including online learning
QLD	Open Learning Institute	Uses customer relationship management (CRM) to achieve internal efficiencies and to provide many customer services such as online learning
WA	WestOne	Uses e-business to satisfy the holistic needs of the student, not just student's interest in online learning e.g. facilitating internet and email access for TAFE students statewide
VIC	Swinburne University's School of Business and eCommerce—TAFE Division	Provides a wide range of web-based services including support for online learning
NSW	Manly Warringah Community College	Uses websites to partner third parties to provide an expansive program of courses and services, including online learning
SA	Douglas Mawson Institute of Technology	Trialling the use of e-procurement to release back office staff from manual form-filling, potentially re-assigning them to customer-related activities, such as administrative support for online learners
NSW	Securities Institute of Australia	Uses customer relationship management to improve information handling, reduce manual processes and improve relationships with customers, as well as to support online learning
NSW	Sydney Community College	Uses e-business to provide customers with information 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, which is a priority over providing online earning
WA	Challenger TAFE	Currently implementing online enrolment and providing online learning as part of its strategic objective to provide customers with choice about how to access resources
ACT	Australian Taxation Office (ATO)	Uses online learning to train staff to deliver e-business services to the public, including electronic lodgement of taxation returns
VIC	ANZ Bank	Uses online learning to train staff to deliver e-business services to the public, including electronic banking

In progressive VET organisations, e-business is not merely concerned with providing online learning but is also concerned with providing students with a range of customer services. The reform of the back office to take advantage of electronic technology and improve relationships with suppliers and partners in the supply chain is also an objective of e-business.

Benefits, barriers and risks

The benefits of applying e-business principles and processes to online learning are different for customers (customers include students, industry, the community etc.) and for the provider organisation. Benefits for customers include user choice and access to personalised services delivered electronically. Benefits for organisations include increased market reach and enhanced relationships with customers.

Tables 4 and 5 summarise a range of benefits of the application of e-business principles and processes to online learning, firstly for customers (table 4) and secondly for the provider (table 5).

Table 4: Summary of benefits to customers and students of the application of e-business principles and processes to online learning in VET

Benefit	Description
24x7x365 service availability	Students potentially can access online learning and many other electronic services 24 hours a day, seven days a week, 365 days a year, from home or work or when travelling.
Fast response to enquiries	Students can receive, electronically, relevant and detailed responses to requests in seconds, rather than in days or weeks via the telephone or post.
Customer–customer interaction	Students can interact with other customers in virtual communities to exchange ideas as well as to compare experiences.
Customers can compare services	Potential customers can compare prices, response times and value-added services from educational organisations offering e-business services, providing students with a choice of both providers and products.
New suite of electronic services	Within an e-business framework, students and all potential customers benefit from online learning being positioned as just one of a range of online services made available electronically. Other electronic services include online enrolment, payment, library access and course information, timetables, results, careers resources and employment information, as well as counselling and support services.
Personalisation of services	E-business facilitates the personalisation of products and services, including the provision of individual web pages for each student.

Table 5: Summary of the benefits of the application to VET providers

Improved levels of student services	The introduction of back-office e-business applications such as online finance systems and electronic student information systems can result in improved services to students e.g. for online payment and students accessing their records online, enabling the organisation to better meet its customer service objectives.
New student markets	E-marketing facilitates the pursuit of and access to new student markets, which can be offered online among a suite of digital services.
New brands	E-marketing enables educational organisations to develop new brands to cater for target markets of online learners.
New profit sources	E-business gives educational organisations new ways to provide services and to make a profit.
New harnessing of intellectual assets	E-business facilitates the knowledge management of digital data and gives providers the ability to harness and deliver to the student more of the digitised, intellectual assets of the organisation, not just to inform.online learning but to enrich all electronic services.
New relationships with customers	The development of new relationships with customers, based on more frequent contact and better understanding of students' needs can be facilitated by e-business software systems such as customer relationship management.
Relationships for life	Through ongoing electronic communication, e-business facilitates the development by the educational organisation of a relationship for life with the student, not just during the students' initial enrolment.
Repeat business	Electronic communication also facilitates repeat business, a key to profitable business.
New customer-centric models	E-business encourages a more customer-centric, demand-driven approach to service delivery.
Customisation of services	E-business allows for customisation of digital data, to differentiate products and for the delivery to different target markets
New business alliances	E-business facilitates the development of new relationships and alliances between providers, using shared technological platforms.
Small business growth	E-business enables small organisations that are nimble to compete in the marketplace.
Positive cost benefits	The introduction of labour-saving practices can lead to the achievement of positive cost benefits e.g. not having to mail out payslips, not having to publish a handbook.

Tables 4 and 5 show that e-business positions online learning as one of many online customer services and assists VET organisations to become more customer-focussed.

Barriers to achieving the customer services and improved business efficiencies made possible by incorporating online learning systems within an e-business framework, include costs, user resistance, technology availability, limited staff skills and organisational inexperience.

Significant risks are associated with e-business; for example, when key suppliers go out of business or when the technologies chosen are quickly replaced in the market by newer and better ones. Privacy invasions and legal issues also need to be addressed as risks when embedding online learning within an e-business framework.

Educational and organisational factors

It is no simple matter to merge online learning and e-business, as online learning on its own is a complex field. Furthermore, educational issues related to online learning are often interconnected with business, technological and marketing issues. For instance, there are ongoing debates in contemporary VET about business issues such as whether online content should be built in-house or the production outsourced or the content bought off the shelf. There are also debates about the benefits of rival off-the-shelf learning management systems.

Many organisational issues impact on the development of e-business models for online learning systems in VET, such as the range of new skills needed to develop, market and deliver online learning. VET managers will be challenged by the progressive rise of e-business; for example, by customers finding it easy to access the new suppliers of electronic learning products online.

Planning strategies

The study highlights the development of a new business philosophy among many VET managers where flexible learning and its sub-set, online learning, are seen as components of the essential way of being in business; that is, to be demand- and market-driven not supply- and technology-driven (Henry 2001a, 2001b; Mitchell et al. 2001). E-business is an aid in achieving these business goals.

The study also shows that e-business and its linkages with online learning will vary from one organisation to the next, so instead of seeking a planning template, managers are advised to examine their own organisation, their markets and their partnerships, and let this strategic analysis influence the identification of alternative directions.

References

Brennan, R 2001, *All that glitters is not gold*, NCVER, Adelaide.

—— forthcoming, *One size doesn't fit all: Pedagogy in the online environment*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Cashion, J & Palmieri, P 2002, *'The secret is the teacher': The learner's view of online learning*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Cortada, J 2001, *21st century business: Managing and working in the new digital economy*, Prentice Hall, London.

Flexible Learning Advisory Group 2001, *Strategy 2002*, Melbourne.

Harper, B, Hedberg, J, Bennet, S, & Lockyer, L 2000, *The online experience: The state of Australian online education and training*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Henry, J 2001a, *Sunraysia Institute of TAFE: Responding to the rural training market as a flexible training provider: A case study in the strategic interpretation of policy*, TAFE Frontiers, Melbourne.

—— 2001b, *Adult Multicultural Education Services: A diversifying education and training provider. A case study in the maintenance of an educational culture in changing times*, TAFE Frontiers, Melbourne.

Kalakota, R, & Robinson, M 1999, *e-Business roadmap for success*, Addison-Wesley, Reading, Massachussets.

Kilpatrick, S & Bound, H 2002, 'Delivering online to regional Australia', paper presented to the fifth Australian VET Research Conference, *Making a world of difference*, Heath Function Centre, Caulfield Racecourse, 21–22 March 2002.

Mitchell, J 2000a, *Market-driven e-VET: A study for a national VET consortium to market, distribute and support online products and services overseas*, Flexible Learning Advisory Group, Melbourne.

—— 2000b, 'The impact of e-commerce on online learning systems in the VET sector', AVETRA Conference, Canberra, March.

—— 2000c, *E-competent Australia: Report on the impact of e-commerce on the Australian National Training Framework*, ANTA, Melbourne.

—— 2001, *The changing Australian market for VET online*, FLAG, Melbourne.

—— 2002, *E-business in education*, National Office for the Information Economy, Canberra.

—— in press, *E-business and online learning: Connections and opportunities for vocational education and training*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Mitchell, J & Wood, S 2001, *Scan of the literature on market research into VET online products and services in Australia*, FLAG, Melbourne.

Mitchell, J, Latchem, C, Bates, A & Smith, P 2001, *Critical issues in flexible learning for VET managers*, TAFE Frontiers, Melbourne.

National Office for the Information Economy 1999, *Australia's e-commerce report card*, Department of Communications, Information Technology and the Arts, Canberra.

TAFE Frontiers 2001, *The current status of online learning in Australia*, Melbourne.

E-learning in companies

Think strategy

E-learning in four companies

Kaye Schofield

This chapter synthesises some of the findings from four exploratory case studies of how companies think about and experience e-learning. From these studies one overarching and paradoxical conclusion is drawn. At one level, corporate e-learning is simply another way of managing and delivering workforce training. As such it is often on the fringes of corporate agendas, and is subject to all the same pressures and constraints as traditional methods of training delivery, including cost constraints. On another level, e-learning offers the possibility of repositioning training within a company as a value-adding function and leveraging workforce development up the corporate agenda. Whether it does or does not achieve this repositioning is less about how e-learning is managed or delivered and more about how well it is integrated into a high-performance corporate strategy and how strategically it is used.

Introduction

THE E-LEARNING INITIATIVES examined in this study were Qantas College Online, ANZ eTrain, FORDSTAR (Ford Australia) and Thiess. The studies were undertaken in late 2001 as part of the core Australian National Training Authority (ANTA)-funded research program of the Research Centre for Vocational Education and Training at the University of Technology Sydney. The four case studies themselves provide a more detailed picture of the e-learning initiatives and are available at http://www.oval.uts.edu.au

Three factors prompted the study. First, a major weakness in the vocational education and training (VET) system today is the way it treats skills development as a stand-alone technical issue, disconnected from the competitive strategy which shapes the definition of and demand for skills by a company (Keep & Mayhew 2001; Buchanan et al. 2001). This pattern is repeated in the e-learning field. While there is a rapidly growing body of good research dealing with technological, pedagogical and management aspects of e-learning, little is known about the thinking which lies behind the decision to adopt or not to adopt e-learning solutions, or how the corporate context affects that decision.

Second, companies play a major role in skills formation, alongside education and training institutions. Corporate training in Australia—formal and informal—is big business and on some estimates may be worth up to $8 billion per year—as big as, and perhaps bigger than, publicly funded provision. Research sponsored by state training systems and through the Australian Flexible Learning Framework have resulted in a growing body of provider-oriented knowledge about e-learning in VET institutions. This research seems to be of marginal interest to companies. On the other hand, not a lot is known about how companies see and experience e-learning but there does seem to be a latent interest from public and private providers in knowing more about the corporate experience.

This interest should be encouraged given the negative effect e-learning may have on company demand for institutional delivery of VET as leading corporates begin to roll their e-learning beyond their own employees to their suppliers and distributors. Sharing experience across the VET institution–company border is important to achieving a more rounded view of e-learning in Australia and may well stimulate new partnerships and innovation.

Third, there is a paucity of independent research about corporate e-learning. What we know is largely provided by companies which have an interest in selling e-learning solutions. The most notable exception to this general rule is the comprehensive study of 'corporate universities' by Cunningham et al. (2000), funded by the Commonwealth Department of Education, Training and Youth Affairs.

> *We need a deep, clear picture of what is happening in the corporate sector … One of our biggest problems is we only know what people are doing by looking at website advertising, but these are propaganda exercises, testimonials rather than detailed evidence of what happens when people use e-learning systems.*
>
> (Lynette Schaverien, quoted in Marshall 2001)

Even where the information they provide is objective, reliable and credible, perceptions of conflict of interest remain.

The study was initially limited to online or internet-based learning but this proved to be too narrow to encompass what companies are actually doing through hybrid approaches and the study was broadened to e-learning. This is defined as technology-assisted learning encompassing a '…wide set of applications and processes such as web-based learning, computer-based learning, virtual classrooms, and digital collaboration. It includes the delivery of content via internet, intranet/extranet, audio/video tape, interactive satellite broadcast and CD-ROM' (Urdan & Weggen 2000, p.88).

Data were derived from three sources. The primary data were 19 interviews of between one and two hours with key company personnel, mainly but not exclusively human resource personnel and conducted in late 2001. These were

taped, transcribed and analysed. Company documentation was also sought but since a good deal about company e-learning is either undocumented or commercial-in-confidence, data from this source were limited. A small literature review was also undertaken. While this yielded multiple examples of implementation, largely overseas, it revealed little about the strategic decision-making associated with applying e-learning solutions to business problems.

The companies

Table 1 provides a comparative snapshot of the four case studies.

Qantas College Online and ANZ eTrain may be grouped together at one end of an e-learning spectrum with large numbers of courses available online, large numbers of online users and significant numbers of completions. At the other end of the spectrum was Thiess, a company keen on flexible learning but still deciding on the merits of e-learning, and somewhat sceptical given their past experiences with technology-assisted learning. In between is FORDSTAR, Ford's interactive real-time satellite network delivering training to staff employed in Ford dealerships. With a successful distance education system in place, Ford was experimenting with various online delivery possibilities but the business drivers were not compelling and the benefits of online learning did not yet outweigh the costs of making the transition as the following comment demonstrates:

> *FORDSTAR will go online when the satellite goes away. When broadband becomes such a viable opportunity we will desist with the satellite and still run the studios and still do the training but then you can package it into a different environment.*

The sample cannot be regarded in any way as representative of Australian business because of its extremely small size and because of the nature of the companies studied. They are all large global companies and highly exposed to the pressures of globalisation. Their workforces are diverse and geographically distributed. In each case, the training function was dispersed across the organisation, with individual business units exercising a high level of autonomy in how they approached training and their level of investment in it, whatever the mode of delivery. In those companies with a highly centralised training function, perspectives on and experiences of e-learning may well be quite different.

The following sections of the paper set out four propositions about e-learning derived from the case studies. They remain speculative and a larger-scale research program would be necessary to test their wider application.

Table 1: Snapshot of the four case study companies

	Qantas College Online	ANZ eTrain
Business context	Operates within a low-yield, labour-intensive, highly competitive and regulated global airline industry.	Financial services industry has undergone fundamental changes over past decade, impacting on the concept of a bank. Deregulation, processes of globalisation and market segmentation have led to a highly competitive industry.
Business drivers	❖ Access and equity for frontline staff ❖ Cultural change for customer service, staff satisfaction and return to shareholders	❖ Strategy focussed on sustainable competitive advantage based on strategic differentiation ❖ Working to transform to a high performance organisation with a strong focus on people and values
Human resource context	30 000 staff (around 70% on shift work) in more than 30 countries speaking more than 50 languages, majority of whom are involved in delivering service to customers. Decentralised training and human resources functions.	22 500 employees geographically distributed across Australia, New Zealand, United Kingdom, India and South East Asia. Around 745 Australian branches in 2002. 16 specialist businesses.
Stage of e-learning development	Delivering online since 1996; high level of individual take-up and increasing business unit take-up and high level of executive buy-in.	Delivering online since 2000; high level of individual and business unit take-up and executive buy-in.
Learning model	Mainly tutor-supported accredited training contextualised through the Odyssey Airline metaphoric environment.	Primarily just-in-time, short-cycle, non-accredited self-directed learning, based on distinction between procedural and declarative knowledge.
E-learning focus	Initially corporate-wide soft skills, now some technical and compliance; mostly accredited; an integrated human resource management approach to learning and development. Choice of learning mode is important. By 1998 all training available either online, classroom-based or combined mode. 5000 registered users (18% of Qantas staff).	Compliance training, new banking systems and product knowledge. Approaches that combine human and technological systems seen as critical to eTrain's success. Strategy is to get products to market quickly and learn from the experience. Ground is shifting too quickly for lengthy research and training needs analysis and products have a short shelf life. Biggest savings come from just-in-time training and faster time to market of new products and services.
Customers 2001	Employees of Qantas business units around the world; Qantas travel partners.	Employees of ANZ business units in Australia, New Zealand and London.
Potential customers	Contemplating commercialising externally but not considered core business.	Contractors and agents of ANZ businesses; financial services industry.

Table 1: Snapshot of the four case study companies (continued)

	FORDSTAR	Thiess
Business context	Ford Australia (subsidiary of Ford Motor Company) is in transition to a low-cost and high-value producer, based on continued innovation and ability to capture ongoing global investment funds.	Integrated construction, engineering and services provider (part of Leighton Holding Group); highly competitive business environment.
Business drivers	❖ Simultaneous communication with dispersed dealer network ❖ Customer service (fix right first time) ❖ Owner loyalty ❖ Going paperless	❖ Growth and diversification ❖ Migrating from project-based company/culture ❖ Recruit and retain (Talent Wars) ❖ Collaboration across the value chain, internally and externally
Human resource context	Ford Customer Service Division responsible for customer service in 11 countries in Asia Pacific; 350 Ford dealerships in Australia and NZ. Australian dealerships employ 11 000 staff. Ford directly employs some 5000 staff and their training is largely separate from dealership training.	13 000 employees, with around 6000 in Australia; highly autonomous business units (geographic and functional); federal structure.
Stage of e-learning development	Established satellite-based interactive distance education and communication system for dealer network in Australia and NZ (others in USA, Canada, Mexico). Started in October 1997; 10 000 users, 70 000 student hours p.a., real-time with trainer plus various dealer communications programs.	Began with CDs in 1993 and again in 1998; disappointed with take-up. Experimenting with e-learning; considering uses of internet to support 'learning is work' philosophy.
Learning model	Instructor-led accredited distance education through FORDSTAR complemented by structured workplace training and assessment.	Focus on work-based learning; 'At the project level, work and learning are the same thing'. Experimenting with a coaching model of a course model.
E-learning focus	Initially trade and technician training now broadening to soft skills impacting on customer service, linked to communication. Building on success of FORDSTAR and experimenting with ways of migrating parts of Fordstar broadcast online. Exploring potential benefit of internet-supported learning and dealer reaction to it; emphasis on parallel technological developments, especially online simulations, conferencing and CD-ROM.	Real-time, work-based collaboration and communication. Internet is simply another resource. Believe online courses are basically teacher-controlled and distance education is instructor-guided learning. Sceptical about up-front and recurrent costs of online programs. Looking for technology to support a more free-flowing approach. Excited by potential of simulation.
Customers 2001	Staff employed by Ford Dealerships in Australia and New Zealand.	Employees of Thiess business units in Australia and Indonesia.
Potential customers	Partners (e.g. Mazda, Jaguar) and other companies for shared use of training infrastructure.	Alliance partners.

Corporate strategy is the key

Much that is written about e-learning seeks to differentiate it from other more traditional forms of corporate training and development. This can obscure important similarities. The principal similarity is the link with corporate strategy.

Skills development (and e-learning as a specific tool to achieve it), is rarely the starting point of business planning. Rather, it is more likely to be a fourth-order issue.

> *First order issues relate to product market and competitive strategies and strategic investment decisions ... second order decisions cover internal operating structures ... HRM [human resource management] matters normally appear as third order decisions that follow on from decisions about first and second order strategies. Skills issues nest within HRM, often a relatively low level. Outside of a few areas, such as the performing arts, business consultancies and very knowledge intensive industries (such as high level software development), skills are rarely treated as the starting point for competitive strategies or impinge directly on other aspects of first order business planning.*
>
> (Keep & Mayhew 2001)

This 'fourth order' argument needs to be considered alongside the rise of the concept of strategic human resources in the 1990s. Strategic human resources has become a touchstone for many human resource professionals and was consciously embraced by the human resource people in Qantas, ANZ eTrain and Thiess and is implicit in the operations of FORDSTAR. However, FORDSTAR is managed by the Ford Customer Service Division and not through the human resources function. Therefore, Ford interviewees tended to emphasise the business objectives of the division and how skills contributed to them, rather than the concept of strategic human resources and the human resources function.

> *... does HR [human resources] add value? Is it seen as a cost and an overhead, or is it seen as value adding? And that's the message I've been trying to educate all of the senior management team that human resources is a benefit and it can add value.*

The concept, based in human capital theory, has been developed and described in a range of largely American studies (Thurow 1994; Ulrich 1997; Becker & Huselid 1998; Saint-Onge 2001). Strategic human resources are manifested in a growing measurable influence of human resources on firm performance and Becker and Huselid (1999, p.289) suggest this influence is reflected in three stages:

1. developing a professional human resources capability (getting the firm in the people game)
2. operational excellence in the human resources function
3. improving the value of the firm through human resources.

In the context of internet-enabled human resources, it has been noted that:

> *In many companies the HR function remains an obstacle to change. It lacks curiosity and cultivates old attitudes, ways of working and legacy cultures. The HR profession must reinvent itself and attend to a vital new resource: internet worked human capital.* (Tapscott, Ticoll & Lowy 2000)

There are certain recurring themes in discussions of strategic human resources: getting good alignment between business goals, management culture and human resources; a human resources function which achieves operational and professional excellence; and human resources managers that are effective business partners, with the human resources function structured to support that role (Becker & Huselid 1999, p.290).

Achieving a good alignment between business strategies, human resources management and training may seem relatively straightforward but the work of Keep and Mayhew suggests otherwise. They argue that the idealised version of strategic human resources assumes that companies have an explicit high-performance strategy, that this strategy is stable over time and that a single corporate strategy permeates the whole organisation. They cite many studies which suggest that these conditions do not apply to the majority of companies in the United Kingdom and, indeed, co-exist in very few. They argue that many companies do not choose a high-performance strategy, preferring to compete on price, a finding confirmed in the Australian context by Buchanan et al. (2001). In such circumstances, investment in high-skills development in any form is not likely to be a business priority. The problem is one of demand for skills rather than its supply.

While listed companies are more likely to make their strategy explicit, the majority of companies do not. Where they are explicit, they are not always supported by detailed plans for strategy execution in key areas such as people management. Most companies make organisational changes in ways which are '... incremental, ad hoc and often not the result of a coherent, long-term plan for skills' development' (Penn 1999, p.14).

The life-span of corporate strategies seems to be getting shorter and shorter as impatient capital seeks to maximise shareholder returns. And in larger companies, strategy is frequently devolved to individual business units with the centre adopting the role of investment banker. This makes company-wide strategies for skills formation (and therefore e-learning) problematic (Keep & Mayhew 2001).

Weak links between human relations development and corporate strategy are likely to be a key impediment to the successful implementation of e-learning, although research is needed to test this proposition. A survey of 326 human resource and personnel specialists in the United Kingdom in 2000 found that e-learning was linked to the strategic business plan in only 43% of respondent organisations (The Industrial Society 2000). The Australian context may or may not be different. A survey of 51 company clients of TMP Worldwide found that

92% of them link their training initiatives to their organisation's strategic plan (Williams 2001). Extrapolation of these results to the whole Australian corporate sector would depend on further analysis of the sample and the nature of the claimed links.

It is therefore of considerable interest that every person interviewed for this study was able to clearly articulate the changing dynamics of the industry in which the company operated, the competitive pressures the company faced and the corporate strategy for dealing with those pressures.

In three of the studies (Ford, ANZ and Qantas) e-learning was viewed as an integral part of the implementation of an explicit corporate strategy developed to deal with competitive pressures arising from privatisation, globalisation, technological change or deregulation. Behind the decision to adopt e-learning was the prior decision of each of these companies to adopt high-performance work systems to deal with those pressures and to focus on people management as a strategy for achieving business goals.

In the fourth case, Thiess, a new business strategy was in the process of being formulated at the time of the study. It too gave a high priority to changing work organisation, lifting organisational and individual capabilities and, in particular, to knowledge management across organisational units.

> *He [the managing director] is not just mouthing the words; he wants to make a real difference and is prepared to really push strategic HR, because it's the only way the business is going to grow.*

However, at the time of the study, Thiess was unconvinced that e-learning could contribute substantially to its human resource development strategy.

> *We haven't really got our mind around ... the whole broad concept ... of e-learning ... where that can best serve the organisation.*

Workforce development was widely viewed by senior management in all the companies studied as a significant element of company strategy and all saw the need for good alignment between workforce development and company strategy.

> *... it's almost bringing a commercial sense to the training area to say if we're going to remain relevant to the organisation and to the people we've got to be moving with them constantly ...*
>
> *... the core business is re-engineering banking into a web type of business. So what a great environment to start with ... There's some real key ingredients that you're looking for ... some alignment with corporate strategy ...*
>
> *The business strategy was about staff satisfaction and employee satisfaction and return to shareholders ... about ... customer service skills, about skilling up the managers to create an environment in which people could deliver the sort of service that they wanted to deliver to the customer ...*

This overview suggests that e-learning needs to be considered not as a stand-alone initiative but one within the broad corporate and human resource context. The studies suggest there are two overarching enablers of successful and sustainable e-learning. First there needs to be a demand for high-performance/high-skills work organisation and this needs to be reflected in an explicit corporate strategy which is widely understood throughout the company. Second is a high level of sensitivity amongst human resource development people to that strategy.

When these enablers exist, they provide an overarching framework for e-learning and give focus and direction to its implementation. In this sense, e-learning is not intrinsically different from learning and development generally.

E-learning enables a strategic re-positioning of the training function

Given the previous analysis, the question arises whether e-learning can be introduced successfully into companies where the two enablers suggested above are not present. If decision-making about e-learning is viewed as a linear lock-step process, then the answer is no. But if decision-making is viewed as an iterative and dynamic process, then other possibilities emerge. The studies suggest that e-learning, when combined with a strategic human resources focus, can help re-position learning and development closer to the heart of corporate strategy, moving it from, as one interviewee put it, the bottom of the food chain.

> *If a major project's happening … we're usually included on the table within the first phase of planning, because they see us as a successful implementation—whereas before we were the typical training department where you might get involved two-thirds of the way through a project and they think oh, we need to train people and we need to implement this project and often it's very late and we come in and we're expected to do something in a very short time frame.*
>
> *… we're getting board papers being rejected because the training strategy hasn't been properly thought out in terms of how do we skill and accredit our staff …*
>
> *[In] our annual general reports and our annual general meetings, there's actually a fair bit talked about in terms of the online learning agenda.*
>
> *… in the tough environment, how can you try and demonstrate to the business that you can add value, particularly when there hasn't been a strong history of corporate learning … there's never been a strategic approach and I think one of the things that's very exciting is that by all the early work that other people have done, there's been opportunities, just sometimes by chance, to bring that all together.*
>
> *You start analysing and getting into the strategic side … and people say ooh, never realised that before … The organisation is learning more and more about itself and it really now … sees HR as having some intrinsic value.*

Three aspects of e-learning appear to facilitate this re-positioning process: its impact on the human resources-business unit relationship; its impact on the training process; and its impact on training data.

New relationships with business units

In three of the studies—Qantas, Thiess and ANZ—e-learning was being led by the corporate human resource development function but the business units in each company operated with high levels of autonomy and discretion and own their own training budgets. While the models used in each company differ, e-learning has provided an opportunity to have new and different conversations with business units about training, to raise their awareness of its value and increase their investment in it.

> *This goes to the positioning of Qantas College. What Qantas College Online has enabled Qantas College to do is to really offer flexible solutions … so when we go and speak to the manager … you can say okay we can give you all this in classroom, we can give it to you all online, or you can do a blended approach, what's best for your business, and we'll talk around that. So there's a lot more negotiation with business units about how the training is delivered, and that leads to a lot of discussions around well, what are you trying to get out of it? So the internal consultancy role of Qantas College I think becomes more important because it frees up the learning and development unit from just being a deliverer and an administrator of training.*
>
> *You have to be very careful about the way you manage your relationship with … training because it's the business units that own it and you can't be seen to be forcing them down a pathway if they don't want to go there. By the same token, one of our roles is to really think through strategically how can you drive learning and development in the business and how can you improve its consistency, its quality and its cost, and senior management looks to us to do that. Then you've got to manage that relationship back with that senior management team and their trainers to say okay, well what are the implications for your business unit and how are you going to do it?*

E-learning, when combined with a strategic human resources perspective, appears to provide a valuable trigger for the emergence of a new kind of relationship between corporate human resource development and business units.

Re-engineering the training process

One of the interviewees argued strongly that: '… the use of the internet in learning is not a revolution in learning. It's a revolution in business process for learning'.

At its crudest, this means using technology to streamline training administration—the point at which e-learning merges with e-business. In

Qantas which consistently seeks to outsource non-core functions, a senior manager emphasised the importance of this to the organisation.

> *In terms of … e learning … what is it that we can do, what is it that I can do to get the transaction or the grunge out of the business, into a third party, or what is it we can do with tools, what is it we can do with e-enablement, self-help tools etc …*

In the three companies which have embraced e-learning, training transactions such as enrolments, evaluations, assessment records, certifications, compliance sign-offs etc. have become far more efficient. While this is a good result in itself, it has the more important effect of freeing learning and development people for other more value-adding activities.

> *What … online has freed us up to do and this is really how I think we've repositioned ourselves, is to say that no longer, thank God, do we just have to sit down and schedule huge wads of training menus and courses and just spend all our time shifting people in and out of classrooms. But we actually now start to focus on internal consultancy roles within the business.*
>
> *… we were able to redeploy some of the people who were involved in delivering training in the field back to training program development …*

This streamlining has delivered significant efficiencies to the companies as a whole and to individual business units.

> *… we [the corporate learning and development unit] still manage to get the money and the investment on behalf of the rest of the business for web enabling the whole training administration system, and that's still continuing despite budget cuts. And we took a leadership role with the training units out there in the business to manage it and to consult and it's very much a consultative process to change a whole recording of training administration across [the company] …*

This in turn has enhanced the organisational reputation of the human resource development function and repositioned it as a function which adds serious value.

Beyond streamlining administration, the companies still have some way to go before the training process is fully re-engineered to take full advantage of internet delivery.

> *Internet management is a tough process that needs to be taken seriously and it's really tough, it's hard and people are very entrenched in traditional ways of doing training.*

There is still a view in all the companies studied that some things are not amenable to e-learning but there is no common view on what these are. ANZ eTrain started with information technology and banking systems and compliance training. Qantas College Online started with so-called soft skills and is gradually moving to technical and compliance training although not all business units are prepared to move from traditional forms of training.

FORDSTAR started with apprenticeship and technical training and is moving to soft skills such as customer service. Thiess saw its entry points as information technology and business systems training and induction. There is also some reluctance in the companies to accept e-learning as a tool for leadership and management development beyond frontline supervisor level. On the other hand, FORDSTAR is used extensively for communicating with dealership managers as the distinction between training and communication is increasingly blurred.

More efficient training administration has changed company perceptions of the professionalism of the training function, developing what Becker and Huselid (1999, p.289) call a professional human resource capability. However, in the companies studied, the full use of technologies to reengineer the training process has yet to be realised.

> *... people, organisations really still haven't fully seen how you've got to reengineer the training business using the internet as a vehicle, that just hasn't been kind of captured, very rarely captured by anyone that I've met or seen ... there's much more to be gained.*

Data collection and analysis

E-learning systems have made possible and in turn have driven the collection and analysis of increasingly sophisticated training data which have proved useful in raising corporate and business unit awareness of workforce development.

Data about e-learning are gathered for two main purposes. The first is obviously the need to track learner progress and adjust e-learning provision accordingly.

Embedded in FORDSTAR, for example, are a series of data analysis capabilities designed for accountability and for continuous instructional improvement. These data can now be cross-referenced with dealership performance, calls to the technical hotline, standards of tools and equipment, parts availability and a range of other measures. This allows the company to identify cause–effect in its 'fix it right first time' strategy and take corrective action which may or may not be training-related.

The learning management system used by Qantas College Online and ANZ eTrain automatically generates comprehensive utilisation data. In some cases extra databases have been built into e-learning programs to provide data about program quality and effectiveness.

> *... one of the advantages of online too is that you can have data. I mean [for] some of our more sophisticated simulations for banking systems, we can track everything, like how long someone works through an exercise, it can be very statistically analytical.*

Such data appear to be of most relevance to the learning and development people themselves.

To be honest, I'm not sure that senior managers really care whether learners are satisfied and all that sort of stuff. That's a great measure for us and it's a great measure for the learner, but selling up the line … you put it in but whether they really care about it, I don't know.

The second and highly strategic purpose is to use data to demonstrate the value of training to the organisation. As learning management systems become increasingly sophisticated, they are able to gather performance data beyond traditional utilisation data and these are being fed back into product or service design and up to chief executive and board level.

Senior management is highly supportive and the board and CEO [chief executive officer] receive regular updates on progress. The investment community is also informed from time to time to show how the … strategy is being implemented.

In Qantas College Online, website analysis reports are produced automatically through the learning management system and used to identify patterns of usage. These data are supplemented by online learner surveys, tutor evaluation, manager feedback and analysis of the business benefits. Regular feedback is then provided to management.

In terms of the paradox outlined at the start of this paper, even if training has traditionally been peripheral to the company's competitive strategy, e-learning has achieved a new and positive image for learning and development and moved it from the margins of strategy. Whether this is a passing fad or a more sustained repositioning of learning and development remains to be seen.

Cost savings are a driver but not *the* driver

Cost savings are frequently presented as a key driver of e-learning, yet none of the four companies saw cost savings as the primary factor in their decisions about e-learning. Rather, the overarching drivers for the introduction of e-learning were speed, access, consistency and customer service.

We didn't go out to say we've got to get more bang for our buck, I've got to show somebody that we're actually getting training across to x number of people for these dollars … There wasn't that sort of metric in there.

We recognised there was a cost element to it … but the access was really the issue, it's about that skills development and customer service development that we needed to get out there.

What we had to have was the ubiquitous network, so that all dealers received the same level of access, and the same level of service, and … that's something that you really have to do when you operate a franchise.

I don't think I've ever seen the financials of what we invested, but it was a lot of money. It was never ever a consideration th . this wasn't the right thing to do in a company mindset.

On speed, all companies commented on the scope and pace of change and the need for the training function to keep pace. For ANZ and Ford in particular, speed also meant time-to-market, where training was necessary to support the fast roll-out of new products and services '... if we had to physically go around and facilitate at branches around Australia, we'd still be doing it'.

Increasing access to training was a major factor in considerations of e-learning. In some cases an equity perspective meant reaching out to frontline staff who had little access to training in the past.

> *... the people who throw your bags and clean the toilets and all those really dirty jobs. They were ignored for years. They were very clear about an organisational change strategy that focussed on them as individuals.*
>
> *It was more about, we've got to make training more available to people and what's the most effective way of doing it. How do we get to them? That was the real driver.*

Reaching those who may be fearful of training was also a consideration.

> *It's all about access and equity really. I mean you're all treated the same online and you'll have access. And that's the beautiful thing. You can have access at home, you can have access at work, and ... it's easy to get into, and no one can see what you're doing ... There was only a small number of facilitators who could only get out to a few people, so online training was then the way to go, to reach those markets.*

In some instances, access was about using e-learning to reach a geographically dispersed workforce with consistent and timely messages about products and services.

In the case-study companies, while costs were a driver, they were more of an implicit undercurrent rather than a decisive factor. However, costs do seem to be assuming increasing importance in the overall business case for e-learning.

> *I guess I'm a little bit discouraged ... because [I] see that ... organisations are not looking at it from a purely strategic perspective but around a cost-cutting perspective ... how can we deliver more training at less cost ... that's valid, it's a valid driver for the business but ... it's people fully ... utilising the capabilities of the net to create and achieve learning outcomes that [are] well beyond, I believe what was ever achieved in the face-to-face environment.*

No company can be oblivious to the need for greater cost-effectiveness in its business processes, and cost savings were a consideration in all four companies. These fell into two groups: training costs and business efficiency.

On training costs, the direct savings to be had at the corporate level from e-learning appear to depend on the physical infrastructure costs involved, the pre-existing learning model (face-to-face or distance) and the e-learning model chosen (tutor/instructor facilitated or self-directed).

I always … intuitively knew that the costs of delivery were always going to be line ball, there wasn't going to be much in the way of cost savings because of the model we'd chosen …

… nett it ended up costing Ford Australia more than the traditional training method …

… at the end it cost us more than we thought because we didn't know how to get a handle on the planning … but I mean nobody had a handle on it in those days.

However, all companies were mindful of the indirect or hidden costs of training within business units

… but I knew that there are huge hidden costs of training, in travel, accommodation, overtime, down time, lost productivity.

… it's not about less training it's about more cost-effective training. It's about smarter training … and e-learning is a pivotal part of that because that's one of the ways it can deliver huge savings in terms of the release costs for training, plus the flexibility to roster.

At the same time most interviewees were somewhat sceptical about efforts to measure return on investment.

… I don't think anyone's ever been able to put a figure around the cost of training, not in a complex business …

Companies very rarely understand the true costs of training because some of the true costs of training are tied up in the concept of human capital, and human capital as we know has not been adequately measured by the accounting profession.

… cost of non-compliance, the cost of people not being trained in safety, the costs of damage to equipment, the cost of damage to people—all of that stuff—that's never quantified.

The savings in training costs from e-learning are realised more at the business unit level rather than the corporate level, which in turn enhances the relationship between the human resource development function and business units and encourages business unit demand.

So now instead of the dealer losing the apprentice for say a block of a couple of weeks while he goes away and does training, [they] lose him for a couple of hours during each day while they do their Fordstar component and they go back on the job then and they're much more productive, and it's good for the dealer in an economic sense but it's good for the apprentice as well because their job's more fulfilling, they're able to do more, and they get much higher levels of self-satisfaction out of that.

For most interviewees, the business efficiencies to be had from e-learning far exceeded any savings in direct or indirect training costs.

> *... the ROI [return on investment] often is in the efficiencies you can get from the business...that's where you can get your massive savings, being able to roll things out so rapidly.*

The general view of those interviewed was that cost savings were useful for selling e-learning to business units, but they have to be kept in perspective.

> *To me, price is how you can sell the system to people who don't understand learning.*

Many interviewees stressed that the initial decision to adopt e-learning was ultimately a leap of faith by senior management rather than the result of sophisticated return on investment metrics.

> *In the end you just have to do what you believe is going to be effective, and until you've done it you can't measure it.*

When e-learning becomes established within a company, then it does become possible to appreciate more fully the financials and develop more sophisticated return on investment calculations. Nevertheless, the ultimate rationale is not savings on the cost of training but achieving business objectives.

E-learning facilitates collaboration throughout the value chain

Competitive advantage is a function of how well a company can manage the entire value chain by co-ordinating its links in that chain.

Perhaps one of the most interesting aspects of the case studies was the early trend to using e-learning as a tool to support value chain integration by taking training upstream to suppliers, across to partners and downstream to distributors such as agents and in some instances, direct to company clients.

The automotive industry has been a leader in this process. In Ford, supply chain initiatives involve working with suppliers to identify potential design, material, manufacturing and logistical efficiencies. Distribution chain initiatives include enhancing product knowledge as well as technical and customer service capabilities of staff working in Ford dealerships.

One interviewee commented that e-learning has the potential to facilitate greater value chain integration at least at the distribution end.

> *... in America the one thing they have started to pick up on is the concept of training your customer base and actually using online learning to disseminate training across not just your employees but your customers, your channels ...*

FORDSTAR is the most developed instance of this by delivering training to dealership franchises which links production to sales and service and has the added benefit of creating feedback loops between design, production, servicing and sales.

... you can go into a design phase and build a vehicle as to design ... but it's not until you get real life information out there that tells us have we designed this fully and correctly, that you get this sort of information very quickly at launch phase, and you can make those corrections and you only have a very few vehicles that we need to correct in the field because we captured it very quickly ...

FORDSTAR has also opened up new partnership possibilities between Ford and other companies in the Ford corporate brand portfolio—Mercury, Mazda, Aston Martin, Jaguar, Lincoln, Volvo and Land Rover. Ford is now planning to share FORDSTAR training across these companies.

Not only is it a cost-effective benefit to us, it is so powerful because as we align our processes in the years to come, there will be a lot of synergies that will be similar and by utilising these resources in a professional way it will be so much stronger as we go forward ...

Qantas has also moved in this direction with its training for its travel partners. Historically, Qantas has always trained the travel industry in Australia, predominantly in technical areas such as reservations systems and fares and ticketing. The Qantas fares and ticketing program has long been the benchmark of all fares training in Australia, recognised by the respective regulatory boards across Australia for travel agency licensing and licensed in some instances to technical and further education (TAFE) institutes.

Qantas College Online provided an opportunity to provide employees of the travel industry with access to its online courses on a fee-for-service basis. A suite of 15 online courses was identified and posted on the travel partners' site of Qantas College Online. Travel partners have the choice of online or classroom-based delivery but there remains considerable resistance to online learning and it tends to be chosen by small travel agents who are geographically isolated where costs of classroom training are prohibitive.

For Thiess, the trend to alliance contracting may have implications for how the training and development function develops in the future and may stimulate greater use of collaborative learning tools. Alliance contracting involves all parties to the contract—the client, the design group, consultants, building contractors and building operators—working together to achieve the best overall approach and best result for all of the parties. One interviewee noted that this collaborative win–win culture will inevitably grow in the engineering industry. This has implications for the way learning is organised.

... it seems to me that if you're going to create a more co-operative working relationship within and between partners then you start to set up a set of expectations about how you might do some of your learning more co-operatively than ... individually. And it seems to me that you might do some of the learning amongst the group. Value engineering, for example, which has come back, is done amongst the partners in an alliance, so they might all go off and do some training in that together. So I can see [that] training needs might straddle a

range of partners in a contract. You're not just training up your people to do their thing but you might have a wider set of responsibilities.

ANZ has now taken e-learning through three stages. Stage 1 involved strategically developing e-learning as an integral part of ANZ's training and development function. The ANZ eTrain brand was and remains important in this internally focussed service to the bank's business units. Stage 2 involved extending this capability to the ANZ supply chain—providing e-learning services to partners and customers and specialist niches in the wider reaches of the bank. Stage 3 has involved a fully commercial business, targeting medium-to-large enterprises in the general corporate market which creates new links between ANZ and other companies within the financial services industry and, potentially, in other industry sectors.

The studies suggest that, in terms of competitive strategy, there is considerable and as yet unrealised potential to use e-learning to link elements in the value chain and reach people who may not otherwise access training, especially small business suppliers, partners and distributors.

Conclusion

This exploratory study of some strategic dimensions of corporate e-learning has thrown up a range of further research possibilities, and three of these are worth highlighting here.

The first relates to company size and e-learning. Scale and reach have been key factors for the case-study companies in considering a move to e-learning. This raises the question of the application of e-learning in small and medium-sized companies. One of the key informants for this study, based on internal company research, suggested that a workforce of 400 was a threshold size to achieve the required economies of scale from e-learning. Studies consistently indicate that small and medium-sized companies are less likely than large companies to adopt e-learning (and invest in training generally). There is clearly room for research on how the benefits of e-learning could be made accessible to small and medium-sized enterprises.

The second relates to the use of e-learning within value chains. Work organisation continues to change rapidly, outsourcing continues to be a strategic choice of many firms and new concepts of networks, clusters and skill eco-systems are merging with the more established concept of the value chain. Does e-learning have the potential to help companies, especially small companies, to build on existing competitive strengths through collaborative relationships and training partnerships?

The third area for further research is the interesting differences between corporate e-learning and e-learning in training institutions. One interviewee suggested that introducing e-learning in corporations was easier than introducing it in training institutions.

Corporations like ANZ or corporations in general have got it a little bit easier in determining how to drive this learning because they've got distinct strategies and obviously those strategies are driving the kind of education that's required, and therefore at any given time we can decide to sit back and say we know what the organisation's strategy is, we know where they're headed and therefore we can start to anticipate what's needed.

This view confirms that of Urdan and Weggen in their report on corporate e-learning who predicted that:

> *We expect corporations to be the fastest to explore this new frontier and to adopt web-based learning on a broad scale. Companies face more economic and social pressures to find new ways of training delivery and encounter fewer regulatory, bureaucratic, financial, and technical barriers to implementation of e-learning than other segments of the education industry.*
>
> (Urdan & Weggen 2000, p.31)

From the small sample in this study, and from my own experience with flexible learning in VET, I think this view is correct to a large degree, at least when comparing large companies with TAFE institutes. The companies studied face far more severe financial constraints than VET institutions, although most VET institutions would not share this view. Companies seek to drive their funds further and faster and find clever alternatives. They do face bureaucratic constraints but deal with them positively. They do face often major technical barriers but work collaboratively with their technology people to overcome them. They do face fewer regulatory barriers, even within a highly regulated industry. But none of these are, to my mind, the differentiator between corporate and institutional provision. The central distinction is between organisations which have a clear strategy, compelling business imperatives and a strong sense of mission and which can move quickly. Perhaps a larger-scale and comparative study would be useful in helping institutions to gain a new understanding of how to maximise the value of new learning technologies by getting greater strategic clarity.

Overall, these four studies of e-learning confirm the research findings on innovation

> *... successful innovation does not just depend on R&D [research and development] or new technology. It also depends on the utilisation of a whole set of complementary assets including work practices, organisational behaviour, the development of soft structures (e.g. supply chain management and customer relationships) and market assessment and strategic decision making.*
>
> (Cairney 2001, p.17)

They suggest that a more holistic view of e-learning is required, a view which is able to blend the more traditional educational interests with new insights about business processes and competitive strategy in both companies and institutions.

References

Becker, B E & Huselid, M A 1998, 'High performance work systems and firm performance: A synthesis of research and managerial implications', *Research in Personnel & Human Resource Management*, vol.16, pp.53–101.

——1999, 'Overview: Strategic human resource management in five leading firms', *Human Resource Management*, vol.38, no.4, pp.287–301.

Buchanan, J, Schofield, K, Briggs, C, Considine, G et al. 2001, *Beyond flexibility: Skills and work in the future*, NSW Board of Vocational Education and Training, Sydney.

Cairney, T 2001, 'The knowledge based economy: A review of the literature', working paper for the project, *The knowledge-based economy: The implications for vocational education and training of the demands of the emerging knowledge based economy*, NSW Board of Vocational Education and Training, Sydney.

Cunningham, S, Ryan, Y, Stedman, L, Tapsall, S, Bagdon, K, Flew, T & Coaldrake, P 2000, *The business of borderless education*, Department of Education, Training and Youth Affairs, Canberra.

Keep, E & Mayhew, K 2001, 'Globalisation, models of competitive advantage and skills', paper to IIRA 6th European Congress, www.iira2001.org/proceedings/ws11_4.htm [accessed: 15 October 2002].

Marshall, K 2001, 'Flaws in the program', *Australian Financial Review*, 2 July 2001.

Penn, R 1999, 'The dynamics of decision-making in the sphere of skills' formation', Skills Task Force research paper 2, http://www.skillsbase.dfee.gov.uk/downloads/SKT7.doc [accessed: 15 October 2002].

Saint-Onge, H 2001 'Strategic capabilities shaping HRM within knowledge-driven enterprise', www.knowinc.com/saint-onge/library/strategic.htm [accessed: 15 October 2002].

Tapscott, D, Ticoll, D & Lowy, A 2000, *Digital capital. Harnessing the power of business webs*, Harvard Business School Press, Boston, also available at http://www.acm.org/ubiquity/book/d_tapscott_1.html [accessed: 15 October 2002].

Thurow, L 1994, 'New game, new rules, new strategies', *RSA Journal*, vol.CXLII, no.5454, November, pp.50–6.

The Industrial Society 2000, *Managing best practice no 79: E-learning*, Work Foundation, London.

Ulrich, D 1997, *Human resource champions: The next agenda for adding value and delivering results*, Harvard Business School Press, Boston.

Urdan, T A & Weggen, C 2000, *Corporate e-learning: Exploring a new frontier*, W R Hambrecht & Co., http://www.spectrainteractive.com/pdfs/CorporateELearingHamrecht.pdf

Williams, R 2001, 'More please … eLearning in Australian companies', TMP Worldwide Learning, Adelaide.

Online learning in regional and rural Australia

BEST COPY AVAILABLE

Online delivery and learning in regional Australia

Benefits and barriers

Sue Kilpatrick and Helen Bound

The potential for online learning to enhance learning opportunities of those living in regional Australia cannot be over-emphasised. This chapter* describes a study where online delivery was mapped to determine 'what' is happening and 'why'. This enabled the benefits, barriers and 'promoters' of online learning to be identified. However, an important conclusion of this study is that there is a lack of consistent, comparable enrolment data relating to online learning, which obviously affects funding allocation decisions. To ensure high-quality learning experiences and appropriate support for students and staff, institutions require adequate funding and resources based on models which reflect the reality of online delivery and learning.

Introduction

ONLINE LEARNING HAS the potential to expand the range of choice available to regional and rural Australia. However, little is known about how opportunities can be promoted and managed in regional communities, just as knowledge of the extent of the uptake of online delivery in regional and metropolitan Australia is uncertain. This is largely because of a lack of published information and the adoption of different models of implementation (Harper et al. 2000). The problem of getting a snapshot of the extent of online delivery is exacerbated by different definitions of the term 'online learning' (Brennan, McFadden & Law 2001).

Extensive interviewing in regional Australia in 1999 and 2000 (CRLRA 2000, 2001) found a very low but gradually increasing use of online learning by those living in these regional areas. The apparently low penetration of online learning

* A summary of the report, *Learning online: Benefits and barriers in regional Australia* (Kilpatrick & Bound forthcoming).

is confirmed by the National Centre for Vocational Education Research's (NCVER) *Student outcomes survey* (NCVER 2000) which shows that only 2.2% of all graduates, regardless of residential location, experienced some online delivery. Over a third of graduates experienced multiple delivery modes but online was the majority mode of delivery for only a tiny 0.8% of this group of graduates.

Benefits of flexible delivery in regional areas, including online delivery, identified by the Centre for Research and Learning in Regional Australia (CRLRA 2001), included providing an educational option for the youth to enable them to remain in their home locality and the customisation of programs that delivered flexible and relevant training to workplaces. However, respondents reported that the quality of flexible training varied widely. There is some evidence to suggest that learning that is planned and negotiated with the involvement of local communities produces more successful outcomes, including building social capital in communities (OECD 2001; CRLRA 2001, 2000; Hugonnier 1999).

In many rural industries and non-metropolitan communities there is a lack of a tradition of education and training (Kilpatrick & Bell 1998). People and businesses with little experience of education and training lack confidence as consumers of education and training (Selby Smith, Selby Smith & Ferrier 1996). The Centre for Research and Learning in Regional Australia (CRLRA 2001) found that the isolation imposed on students in rural and remote locations by wholly or largely self-paced learning can be detrimental to learning outcomes. Specific groups do not relate well to flexible delivery. These include Indigenous people, migrants, the middle-aged and people with learning difficulties. The Centre for Research and Learning in Regional Australia study found a long list of reasons why students experienced problems accessing flexible delivery, including online delivery. These were lack of computer skills, preference for face-to-face learning, inadequate literacy skills, being accustomed to a traditional classroom environment, being unable to negotiate courses and lack of confidence. It seems fair to say that online delivery in regional Australia has particular barriers to overcome.

What is online learning?

We have made a clear distinction between delivery and learning. Online delivery refers to a range of delivery modes where being online (for example, email, using packages or systems such as WebCT, Blackboard and so on) is a component of, or all of the processes designed for learning. Online learning is defined as learning processes which use online delivery. We recognise that learning is a socially situated activity where the relationship between what the individual learns and the situation and context in which knowledge is acquired and used, shapes individual and collective cognition and practice.

Method

The study reported here used a multimethod, iterative research design that moved from a quantitative mapping of 'what' is happening in relation to online delivery in regional Australia to a qualitative examination of selected cases to investigate 'why' it is happening. Data on recent and current enrolments in online courses/modules were gathered from eight providers across four states. One provider in each state had its main campus in a regional location. Table 1 lists the providers, the number of online students, the number of courses and types and levels of courses. From the quantitative data collected, nine courses were selected for more detailed analysis, one from each provider, with the exception of Western Australia 2 where two courses were selected because of small course enrolments. Where available, summaries of existing course evaluations for selected courses with an online component and interviews with teachers (14 interviews) in these courses supplemented interviews with current and recent students (115 interviews) to gain a picture of benefits and barriers related to online learning. Stakeholders in eight communities with one or more students studying the selected courses were interviewed to provide information about the benefits and barriers related to online learning for regional communities (11 interviews).

Mapping online delivery

In collecting data on the number of students enrolled in online learning and their characteristics, we found that each provider used different procedures and different definitions of what was meant by the term 'online'. Most providers had to run special programs to retrieve data that pertained only to online delivery. This was supplemented in many cases by verbal information from the departments that taught the relevant courses. Inconsistencies in information recorded and difficulties in retrieving data from record systems are highlighted by the fact that one provider recorded some courses as online when the only online component was a bulletin board and chat room to supplement communication in what were otherwise print-based distance courses. Providers used unit/module codes not recognised by the National Training Information Service in a wide range of courses, indicating a considerable variety in ways of recording modules and units.

There is variation in the scope of online delivery by providers in both regional and metropolitan areas. Five of the providers offer a wide range of fields and levels of study online, while the other three providers have more specialised offerings. Student characteristics and study patterns by residential location are described in the next two sections. They reflect provider online offerings and the make-up of their online student cohort.

Table 1: Provider online delivery

Provider	No. of students	No. of units/ modules	Online courses	Levels of main online courses
Victoria 1	552	4462	Wide range, including horticulture, modules in electrical & electronics, mining safety, information technology	Certificate II, III, IV, Diploma
Tasmania 1	393	367	Wide range, including information technology, business, fire-fighting, tourism, hospitality building, library technician, engineering, law	Certificate II, III, IV, Advanced diploma
Queensland 1	167	1927	Wide range, including information technology, business, hospitality, tourism, workplace training, nursing	Certificate III & IV
Western Australia 1	173	640	Wide range, including information technology, business, tourism, hospitality, visual arts & technology, children's services	Certificate II & IV
Victoria 2	158	263	Hospitality, VET-in-schools	Certificate II
Western Australia 2	123	244	Wide range, including business management, agriculture, offender management, information technology, maritime operations & workplace training & assessment	Certificate II & III
Queensland 2	58	220	Hospitality & tourism, small business management & workplace training & assessment	Certificate IV
Tasmania 2	30	250	Community services*, VET-in-schools	Certificate II
Total	**1654**	**8373**		

* Other options are available. This study collected data only for the community services option.

Provider and student characteristics and student study patterns

An analysis of the data found that students enrolled in online learning had the following characteristics and study patterns:

- The largest group of students is studying at certificate IV level. Many of these students are also undertaking units at certificate II and III. Only two providers, Victoria 1 and Tasmania 1, have more than a handful of students studying at diploma or advanced diploma level.
- The spread of fields of study varies according to provider. Across the eight providers, services, hospitality and tourism are the most common

fields of study (27% of all students), followed by engineering and surveying (21%).

- Over a third of students studying online are employed. (It should be noted that employment status is unknown for 32% of students.)
- Student gender breakdowns by provider generally reflect provider specialties. For example, Tasmania 2 offers traditionally female-dominated aged, child and disability care courses online. Here 93% of the students are female, while at Victoria 1 which offers, for example, traditionally male-dominated electrical and mining, 85% are male. The sample has slightly more males than females.
- All age groups are represented, with a quarter being less than 20 years of age, partly due to the VET-in-schools emphasis of Victoria 2. Victoria 1 and Western Australia 1 both have approximately one-third of their cohort aged under 20. The sample includes students aged 80 and more.
- Student online enrolment patterns vary, but many enrol in only one or two units/modules with an online component.

Location of students: Rural or metropolitan?

The sample is biased toward students residing in rural postcodes (as defined by the classification used by NCVER), as is to be expected from the location of the providers and the focus of the study on online learning in regional Australia (see table 2). Online students are geographically scattered in relation to the location of the provider campus. With the exception of Tasmania 2, the regional providers have students who live in capital cities and in distant rural and remote locations, while the city-based providers have students living in rural and remote areas. Victoria 1 and Western Australia 1, situated in rural areas, have a high percentage of rural students. Queensland 1, with campuses in the metropolitan area and smaller rural centres in the north, and Queensland 2, with three rural campuses north of Brisbane, have about half of their online students living in metropolitan centres. Further analysis of postcodes shows these students are mainly in Brisbane and, to a lesser extent, Townsville.

All providers have some 'local' students who reside in the same postcode area as the provider's campuses or adjacent postcode areas. Overall, just over half the students fall into this local residential category. Many local students attend face-to-face classes for other units/modules. Sixty-nine students were studying with interstate providers.

A significant number of students studying online had a choice of delivery modes. Some 35% of students from the nine courses had access to nearby providers offering face-to-face delivery. These providers included other TAFE institutes, colleges, group training organisations, community houses and so on. Of this 35%, 46% had the choice of more than one provider, with up to six

within some postcodes. The data suggest that online learning is a choice for some students in metropolitan locations who are not prevented by distance from attending face-to-face classes.

Table 2: Student residential location by provider

Provider	Residential location									
	Metropolitan		Rural		Remote		Unknown		Total	
	No.	*%*	*No.*	*%*	*No.*	*%*	*No.*	*%*	*No.*	*%*
Victoria 1	27	4.9	518	93.8	6	1.1	1	0.2	**552**	**100.0**
Queensland 1	79	47.3	71	42.5	14	8.4	3	1.8	**167**	**100.0**
Victoria 2	119	75.3	36	22.8			3	1.9	**158**	**100.0**
Tasmania 1	189	48.1	200	50.9	1	0.3	3	0.8	**393**	**100.0**
Tasmania 2			30	100.0					**30**	**100.0**
Western Australia 1	6	3.5	139	80.3	28	16.2			**173**	**100.0**
Western Australia 2	111	90.2	12	9.8					**123**	**100.0**
Queensland 2	30	51.7	28	48.3					**58**	**100.0**
Total	**561**	**33.9**	**1034**	**62.5**	**49**	**3.0**	**10**	**0.6**	**1654**	**100.0**

The next section discusses the findings from interviews of students, teachers and community stakeholders from nine courses.

Nine courses

The nine courses selected for interviewing reflect a range of delivery modes, levels and fields of study.

Table 3: Online units/modules

Provider	Course	Nature of online delivery
1	Electronics Course Cert. IV	Two modules are 100% online, but provided in an optional classroom context, the remainder of course face to face
2	Information Technology Cert. IV	100% online
3	Hospitality (Operations) Cert. II	100% online in classroom, supplemented by teacher mentor, practicum at institute
4	Telecommunications (Call Centres) Cert. II/III	Some modules partly delivered online (mixed mode), remainder of course face to face
5	Visual Arts & Technology Cert. III	One module 100% online, remainder of course face to face
6	Community Services Cert. II	All units/modules mixed mode, plus work placement
7	Small Business Cert. III & Information Technology (Web Design) Cert. IV	Both 100% online
8	Assessor & Workplace Trainer Cert. IV	100% online

Five of the courses were delivered using mixed mode, with two of these courses having moved from 100% online to a mixed mode of delivery. Four courses were delivered 100% online. The data for this section are based on interviews with teachers, students and community stakeholders from nine courses, which are detailed in table 3.

Institutional support of student learning and of teachers

Student learning

Support of student learning involves far more than supporting students through difficulties in overcoming hardware or the operation of software. It requires collaborative learning strategies that produce deeper learning of concepts, theories and the co-creation of knowledge (Treleaven & Cecez-Kecmanovic 2001). McKavanagh et al. (2002) suggest that good teaching in web-based flexible learning will involve engaging learners in rich 'conversations'.

The mixed-mode delivery courses in this study involved face-to-face interaction between teacher and peers with regular opportunities for students to work through and engage in conversations in relation to information technology problems and course content. Students from these courses all used email, and although bulletin board discussion was available, many did not use it, as it was not designed into the learning activities. Only two courses included online dialogue and interactive learning activities in their design.

With the 100% online delivery courses, communication was online and via phone. Information technology support was provided by the institution which organised online delivery for the particular state, and content support was provided by teachers of the institute facilitating the course. Although bulletin boards were available, they tended not to be used, again because learning activities did not require peer exchange. Email between teacher and student was the major form of communication. This was generally used to clarify the meaning of terminology or instructions.

A considerable number of students from mixed-mode delivery courses and the 100% online delivery experienced various degrees of frustration. The tensions between reality and student expectations are highlighted when there is a total dependency on the teacher as the only source of clarification and where there was no communication between peers. This was the case in all the 100% online courses. Typical responses from students included:

> *I had one [teacher] … when you enrol he actually emailed back saying hey, I'm responsible for this subject but that's the only time—that's once it ever happened, all the rest has just been confusion. They don't know who's doing what—so it's a bit confusing on that point of view.*

and

> *It was so frustrating. I mean when you've got a lecturer or a tutor you can go to them and ask them questions, but online you have to email them, then they email you back and this can take a week. Because one of them—the [name of city] lecturer was as slack as anything. You're flat out getting an answer back from him.*

To overcome these problems, institutions delivering learning online can develop a learning culture and communities of practice, where teachers are supported in ways that allow them to support their students' learning. Centralised statewide delivery does not appear to allow for local input and adaptation. Students need comprehensive induction programs which include study skills, awareness of their learning styles, how to use the technology interactively, conventions for communicating electronically, what is expected of them as students and information relating to assessment requirements. Many of the students who had withdrawn from modules informed us that they preferred the motivation provided by peer and teacher contact and structured timelines. To assist in building student motivational momentum, teachers need to be proactive in contacting students using different modes (for example, phone as well as email).

Teachers

The over-riding perception from the research is that teachers are concerned to provide quality learning experiences but struggle to do so within the confines of institutional requirements, lack of support and the need to meet state and federal administrative requirements. It was not unusual for teachers to express disappointment at the lack of professional development in how best to deliver online, how to interact with students online, and how to make learning 'easy or fun'.

In this study many teachers spoke of their time for the delivery of online learning being allocated to duties other than teaching, so teachers were considered not to be 'taking a class'. An exception to this was the allocation of one hour per student over the whole course. Even this allocation was found to be insufficient to meet demand by students. Others had seen colleagues' hours cut back once they began facilitating online delivery, because these teachers 'did not see students'.

Teachers undertake multiple forms of delivery and reported that management has a poor understanding of the time required to deliver effectively online:

> *I look after trainees, so I'm out and about all the time. I could be gone for two days at a time. If I have to go out and visit a regional trainee, then I could be away for at least two days. So yes there is a problem there in that for me being involved in teaching online, also delivering face-to-face material and also dealing with trainees as well, it is difficult for me, even though I might sit down and*

allocate a certain amount of time each day for looking after … I can never guarantee that I'm going to be able to commit to that time. That's been my number one concern and I think it's also management don't necessarily understand just how long, just exactly what's involved.

Many teachers were aware of the need for dialogue, but were locked into the confines of the program or lacked the pedagogical and/or information technology skills or time and support to develop more interactive courses. Typical teacher responses to the limitations of online delivery include:

There's lots of technical difficulties … trying to get it so it's user-friendly …You can throw stuff on like a page of text, but to make it friendly to use and sort of meaningful, more than just a page torn out of a book and stuck on a screen, is actually quite hard.

and

There is so much you don't know or feel online. There's no body language, none of that sort of thing to give you that effective feedback. I don't sense at any stage I developed any personal contact with the people just purely through an online process and I'm always more inclined to have a chat to them on the phone and see where they're at, get to know them a little bit, get a picture of their background where they are working and so on, so that you can at least be somewhat in tune with their needs and where they're coming from.

For teachers interested in developing online materials, funding is not available, nor is there allocation of time and other resources. For example, one teacher who offered to develop resources in his own time, asked the institute to fund the costs of accessing the institute's online resources from home, and was 'laughed out of the board room'. Another teacher who had undertaken postgraduate study in online learning requested his higher education contribution fees be reimbursed as he had developed resources for the institute during his studies. This request was denied.

Online delivery appears to be a 'lonely' act where teachers spend increasing amounts of time in front of their computers, and less time interacting with each other. Not one of the teachers interviewed indicated that there was support in the form of peers working together either informally or formally. There appeared to be little opportunity for reflection, expression of and exploration of frustrations, highlights, and concerns.

It is essential that institutions develop a learning culture to support teachers and learning. To do this they must be adequately and appropriately funded and resourced. A whole-of-organisation approach is required to change management to ensure that management at all levels understands and has the skills and resources to support learning within the institution as well as student learning. Professional development needs to address the pedagogical implications for online learning and design and develop communities of practice to provide organisational and peer support and learning for teachers.

Design of online programs

This study highlights a number of issues in relation to design of online learning, including:

- the need for collaborative learning and peer interaction
- limitations of electronic communication
- student motivation, learning styles and skills
- assessment issues.

Collaborative learning and peer interaction

Many teachers view online learning not as a single learning strategy but as one of many strategies. One teacher suggested that it's: 'like cloning yourself in the classroom', allowing the teacher to provide students with individualised attention and use a range of classroom management techniques. This preference for mixed-mode delivery is a result of the recognised need for peer interaction and the difficulties of effectively designing this in and maintaining it for 100% electronic environments.

In this study only two courses (both mixed-mode delivery) had online interaction designed into their content. The teacher would post discussion points with most students participating in the subsequent discussions. Both these courses received an overwhelmingly positive response from students who enjoyed both the bulletin board discussions and the motivational contact with their teacher. Online dialogue in the call centre course was used as a means of keeping focus, motivation and deepening the learning experience between weekly face-to-face class sessions. Both these courses appeared to apply elements of Salmon's five-step model in e-moderation (Salmon 2002). Salmon suggests that to effectively facilitate online interaction, considerable time is required to establish access and motivation, time is required for online socialisation (in these courses this took place face to face). Subsequently, an information exchange stage takes place, followed by the construction of knowledge and development.

The need to design these stages in and also to facilitate problem-solving processes requires a range of skills for teachers. For example, a teacher of electronics noted that they have good information technology skills, but they do not necessarily have adequate knowledge about learning processes in online delivery. So then if you get:

> *... non-technical people [developing graphics and putting it on the web] they don't have the technical expertise to make it sensible either, so you need a good mix to actually make a clever design.*

Limitations of electronic communication

Electronic communication is problematic, requiring much consultation and consuming a great deal of time between student and teacher to clarify and problem solve issues. Electronic communication was considered not a 'very clever way of trying to solve a problem'.

> *Most of the time when people don't understand concepts it works best if there's one to one, you know, with someone assisting them verbally or graphically or whatever, next to them.*

Many students, but particularly those enrolled in the 100% online courses, commented on the slowness of communication. This contributed to high withdrawal or non-completion rates in these courses. One student commented that she withdrew from her course because she preferred not to communicate online and the cost of phone calls was prohibitive.

Mixed-mode delivery does provide opportunities for addressing these limitations. The call centre course offers an example of how the combination of online and face-to-face contact can provide rich conversations and reflection.

> *What I [the teacher] also do is I try to set them additional tasks each week which will be related to what we do in class face to face. So it's either reflection on what we've done the previous week and/or in preparation for the coming week. So they've got school holiday homework which is to answer a couple of customer queries they think went wrong or what would they do better, and in class the first day back we'll actually have a talk about those scenarios and they have to post their discussions on the web site during the holidays. And I've done that most weeks, tried to get the students to maintain that momentum. I'm finding it's a long time between classes.*

Student motivation, learning styles and skills

Student motivation and participation may depend significantly upon group processes and, in particular, 'notions of social cohesion and co-operation' (Lally & Barrett 1999). In the electronic environment many students lack the knowledge and motivation to make appropriate decisions regarding such conditions as pacing, sequencing of content, use of learning aids and amount of practice (Chung & Reigeluth 1992). Students also require skills to effectively navigate multimedia environments and exercise control. There is a need for teachers to feed back information on learning performance and make suggestions for routes to take to aid students in developing these skills.

The most common reasons students in this study chose online learning were because it provided flexibility in managing study, work and/or family commitments, it allowed them to 'work at their own pace', and/or because this was the only way the course or unit was offered.

Students who enjoyed online study and completed courses quickly and successfully describe themselves as motivated and organised. A small number of these students also indicated they did not find it necessary to take part in online discussions. Often these students completed their courses in less than the generally specified time. For example, one student studying information technology completed a six-month course in ten weeks.

Teachers would add to the list of characteristics of online students who thoroughly enjoyed online learning, the need for a problem-solving orientation and being self-reliant. The ability to be organised and have a problem-solving orientation is more than attitude: specific skills are required. Many students did not have these skills. They preferred the structure provided by face-to-face contact and/or the motivation provided through the face-to-face dialogue. It would appear that the opportunity to take part in an ongoing dialogue was an important factor in motivation for many students. This student gives what was a typical response:

> *It was—like you had to be really motivated to do it, and sometimes it was hard not actually having a class, because you couldn't discuss things much.*

Assessment

Assessment items ranged from objective tests to essays and videoing, or the design of web pages as demonstrations of skill development and knowledge application. Mixed-mode courses, such as the electronics, hospitality, and community services courses required practical work at the institution or, in the case of community services, in the workplace. Most courses included multiple-objective tests, designed to be corrected by the computer. Incorrect default settings caused considerable frustration. There was little evidence of assessment items requiring collaborative activity in most courses in this study. Students were not always clear on what was required for assessment.

These findings indicate that design of learning experiences/courses requires teachers and designers to address the development of 'the group' and to facilitate interaction in the online environment. Teachers require a range of pedagogical strategies and knowledge on how best to use them in an online environment. When designing learning experiences online, it would seem that this is best done with a team which includes teachers, those with technical expertise and, if required, content expertise, with assessment being integral to the learning experience.

Regional students

In this study more distant students experienced greater frustration than those closer to their provider. The sources of frustration ranged from technical difficulties, lack of or inadequate induction, relatively poor computer literacy

skills, time delays associated with asynchronous communication, to not being able to gain clarification of a problem easily and quickly. Those courses delivered 100% online had the least interaction designed into their course, and students from these courses experienced the greatest difficulties in gaining continued access to and support from teachers. The further away students are from their provider, the less likely their experience of online learning is to be positive.

Teachers of mixed-mode delivery courses noted that, in some instances, the more remote students were potentially disadvantaged compared to metropolitan students.

> *Some of the other schools and they're more regional ones, to some extent we have lost some of them because they may have only had small numbers and it's the remoteness, where there's kind of that lack of contact. A number of schools have problems with their system maybe slower than ours because of the restrictions on their systems in the schools …*
>
> *There was one, it was a school in the sticks and the teacher's wife was sick a lot and he was never around too often, I think they really didn't know quite who to turn to in the end, so they probably weren't kind of being kept on track and they do need to have somebody who says, 'Have you submitted this work today'.*

To address these issues we suggest that face-to-face contact with peers and teachers should take place early in the learning experience. If this is not possible then tele-tutorials are an alternative. When students are not responding or participating email contact is rarely adequate. Early intervention by teachers using personal contact, such as by telephone, is more likely to produce positive results (see, for example, Lally & Barrett 1999; Snewin 1999; Khan 1997; Weller 2000). To enable teachers to intervene early, institutions require the appropriate hardware and software and teachers need to be confident in their use. Skills specific to the electronic learning environment need to be integrated into the learning process and teachers require adequate time to enable them to provide regular feedback to students.

Communities and online delivery and learning

The community services course was an excellent example of co-operation between organisations within one small rural town. The town had put together a committee of representatives to facilitate the VET-in-schools program from the council, local businesses and public infrastructure, all of which provided work placements. The committee works through issues ranging from occupational health and safety, the workbook to workers' compensation. Contact and dialogue between the local school and organisations offering work placements is ongoing.

Committee members interviewed strongly believed that these programs (a range of courses was offered through the VET-in-schools program) were important in enabling young people to stay in the community for longer, and to

potentially gain employment locally. This was also the case for the many mature-aged students in this course.

> *Employment is an issue, we're in a depressed socio-economic climate anyway and being a rural area there's inherent issues around unemployment and isolation, access to services generally or access to training and opportunities.*

Stakeholders reported that having local people to draw on was important as locals were committed to the growth of the area. Furthermore, they tend to remain with the organisation for some time. These people provide a ready source of employment without the additional travel costs that outsiders would need to bear.

> *By employing local people, you get a commitment to the community because they live here and are committed to the growth of the area and to the facility, so normally you find they stay with you for quite some time. And they are also more likely to advance, to go on the pathway. So because of what they've already accomplished then they get confidence to move on. So it actually is a ready source, if you like, of employees.*

One course had developed strong links with industry. The program director explains that the development of these industry links provides ready opportunity to respond to industry needs.

> *We had a situation just recently whereby an employer was concerned that we were offering these pre-requisite units in total because it really jeopardised their funding for traineeship. … most of the students that do gain employment go through as trainees. Industry are suggesting to us that we don't offer the full core, we offer not all of the core but we can add an elective to that course which would mean that they would still be entitled to their full funding. It is quite important to employers and we need to take that feedback on board. So statewide we've made a decision just recently to offer an elective instead of one of the core units. We're working with industry not against industry and it doesn't jeopardise our students' prospects of getting employment in a job. So quite— we're very industry driven. We need to be. Our reason for being.*

The program works with industry to design customised training although the degree of customisation is limited due to the requirements of the national training package.

Relationships built over a number of years have led to an ongoing dialogue on an informal basis, resulting in the employers feeling that they have the capacity to contribute to the course development. Respondents reported that having local people with the necessary skills provided positive outcomes for the firm and for the state. The link between industry and an educational institution was highly valued because it provided the opportunity for exchanging information and for developing a sense of support within the industry in a regional centre, particularly since there is little professional specific peer support.

Developing relationships with industry through work placements or a culture of responding to industry needs assists in employment outcomes for students, and provides the rationale for developing community linkages. Despite this, other courses had limited or no contact with their local or industry community. The VET-in-schools hospitality course appeared to have some links to industry to help students enter a career path. Other community representatives expressed interest in online learning and the opportunities it could bring to their communities, but were unable to comment on specific courses, or in many cases, specific providers.

To assist community involvement, institutions require encouragement to develop ongoing relationships with local and regional organisations to more fully meet the needs of the local community. There appears to be a role for client-focussed training brokers in assisting clients to meet their needs and to establish relationships between client (individual and organisation) and provider (see Kilpatrick & Bound 2001).

Benefits, barriers and promoters

Benefits

Outcomes from the provision of online delivery and learning included study opportunities leading to careers and employment that would have otherwise required students to travel or move away from home. These courses included the VET-in-schools community services course—which attracted many mature-aged students—electronics, and hospitality. For many students study would not have otherwise been possible, due to costs and time constraints. The community services course was an excellent example of study opportunities leading to work in the local community. Many rural communities are depressed, and not surprisingly their youth, and often whole families, leave to seek further study opportunities or work.

Mature-aged students who had little or no computer literacy developed their skills through a range of computer programs, particularly the internet. Improved information literacy skills resulted in many mature-aged students proudly reporting they could now assist their children with homework by searching the net for information. For those students who responded well to online learning, skills in problem-solving and greater self-reliance developed further, increasing confidence. Confidence also increased as a result of undertaking study and working towards or gaining a qualification in the students' chosen field.

Opportunities for study and potential employment were increased for students undertaking study in subjects or courses not locally available. The lower cost of online study, compared to face-to-face delivery increased access opportunities for some students.

Online learning provides a number of benefits to learning processes, not least of which is increased flexibility in juggling multiple demands and responsibilities on student time. One student noted that:

You can do it in your pyjamas while you're stuffing your face with a cream bun.

Some courses are particularly suited to online delivery, and given the nature of the work for which students are training, online learning almost becomes a requirement—as in the call centre course. For some students online learning better suits their learning style and they are able to work through the material quickly. For others it allows time to think about the materials and not to feel pressured. All these benefits are summarised in table 4.

Table 4: Benefits of online delivery and learning

Outcome	Increasing opportunities	Learning process
Career, study and employment opportunities not otherwise available	Being able to study a course or subject not otherwise available	Flexibility of pace, time and place of study
Keeps some students in their rural communities for longer	Training available in a depressed area with no other opportunities for training	Online delivery is an excellent way of learning some work-related skills (e.g. call centre work)
Improved information technology skills, better information literacy	Cost savings for students	Learning to learn online
Students develop independent learning skills		Able to express 'voice' online; not necessarily time in the classroom
Increased confidence		Suits learning style of some students

Barriers

The barriers to online learning outlined in table 5 centre round the lack of, or an inadequate industrial relations system as well as a lack of institutional cultures of online learning. Student access to online learning is decreased or denied when there are inadequate, institutional systems and cultures for teachers to support their students. Institutions lacked a learning culture and national industrial relations arrangements are predicated on traditional classroom delivery and permanent employment, practices which are increasingly becoming outdated.

Table 5: Barriers to online delivery and learning

Access issues	Learning processes hindered	Institutional culture and national system issues
Cost of home computers	Inadequacies of platform for subject content	Inadequate teacher skills
Information technology and bandwidth problems	Minor errors in material major impediments to learning	Insufficient professional development
Poor layout and unclear instructions	Insufficient/inadequate support for students from institute	Poor understanding by management of requirements to support online learning
Lack of clear instructions on how to study and about assessment processes and requirements	Slow response to student emails, no phone contact from teachers	Not enough teacher time allocated
	Lack of information about what was required for assessment	No resources to replace teacher, e.g. when ill
	Inadequate feedback on assessment	Lack of peer interaction

Promoters

Evidence of a number of factors promoting online learning and delivery (see table 6) was identified from the data. Access for students is increased when induction processes take place face to face and students are clear about expectations and requirements. When course design allows for limited or no peer and teacher interaction, students need to be self-motivated and well-organised—to have the 'right' learning style. A number of courses had excellent links with industry in the local community, with increased employment opportunities as a result. Factors which support online learning include an appropriate platform which allows interaction and teachers to track students and 'intervene' as required. Some courses provided good examples of teachers promoting discussion through bulletin boards and structuring or designing discussions into their teaching. As identified in barriers to online learning and delivery, institutional support in the form of adequate resource allocation is essential for successful online learning. Table 6 outlines the factors which promote successful online learning and delivery.

Table 6: Promoters of online delivery and learning

Access	Learning process	Resources
Good induction	The suitability of the platform	Teacher's skills and professional development activities
Student motivation and having the 'right' learning style	Face-to-face peer and teacher interaction	Time allocated by institution for teacher
Culture encouraging industry links	Teacher encouragement and modelling of bulletin board use	

Conclusion

This study highlights the lack of consistent, comparable enrolment data, indicating there is a lack of information on which to base resourcing allocation decisions. To ensure quality learning experiences and support for students and of staff, institutions require adequate funding and resources, based on models which reflect the reality of online delivery and learning. The lack of support felt by teachers indicates a need for the creation of learning cultures and professional development opportunities which provide support, skills and knowledge.

Metropolitan students have far greater choice between modes of delivery than do regional students, whose only choice may be online delivery. The further away students are from their provider, the less likely is their experience of online learning to be positive. Regional students, reliant on electronic communication, require not only interaction and collaborative learning but also face-to-face contact or at least regular telephone contact with teachers and fellow learners. There continues to be potential for collaboration between provider and community to meet local needs.

As a new tool for learning, the introduction of online delivery and learning necessarily highlights tensions and contradictions in existing systems. It also highlights tensions and contradictions in the boundaries between interacting systems such as registered training organisations, state training authorities, the Australian National Training Authority, policy-makers, funding bodies, teachers and students. As a new approach, online delivery and learning demands not only appropriate resourcing, but good change management.

References

Brennan, R, McFadden, & Law, F 2001, *All that glitters is not gold: Online delivery of education and training*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Chung, J & Reigeluth G 1992, 'Instructional prescriptions for learner control', *Educational Technology*, vol.32, pp.14–20.

CRLRA (Centre for Research and Learning in Regional Australia) 2000, *Managing change through VET: The role of vocational education and training in regional Australia*, CRLRA, University of Tasmania, Launceston.

—— 2001, *Building dynamic learning communities: Ten regional case studies*, CRLRA, University of Tasmania, Launceston.

Harper, B, Hedburg, J, Bennett, S & Lockyer, L 2000, *The on-line experience: The state of Australian online education and training practices – Review of research*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Hugonnier, B 1999, *Regional development tendencies in OECD countries*, keynote presentation, Regional Australia Summit, Parliament House, Canberra, Department of Transport and Regional Services, Canberra.

Khan, B 1997, *Web-based instruction (WBI): What is it and why is it?*, Educational Technology Publications, Englewood Cliffs, NJ.

Kilpatrick, S & Bell, R 1998, *VET for people from rural/non metropolitan areas – Review of research*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Kilpatrick, S & Bound, H 2001 'Training brokers: Networks and outcomes', *Australian and New Zealand Journal of Vocational Education Research*, vol.9, no.1.

—— (forthcoming), *Learning online: Benefits and barriers in regional Australia*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Lally, V & Barrett, E 1999, 'Building a learning community on-line: Towards socio-academic interaction', *Research Papers in Education*, vol.142, pp.147–63.

McKavanagh, C, Kanes, C, Beven, F, Cunningham, A & Choy, S 2002, *Evaluation of web-based flexible learning*, NCVER, Adelaide.

NCVER (National Centre for Vocational Education Research) 2000, *Australian vocational education and training statistics 2000: Student outcomes survey—In summary*, NCVER, Adelaide.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development) 2001, *Cities and regions in the new learning economy*, OECD, Paris.

Salmon, G 2002, *The five step model*, http://oubs.open.ac.uk/e-moderating/fivestep.htm [accessed: April 2002].

Selby Smith, J, Selby Smith, C & Ferrier, F 1996, *Key policy issues in the implementation of user choice*, Centre for the Economics of Education and Training, Monash University–ACER, Melbourne.

Snewin, D 1999, 'Internet delivery for VET sector students at UniSA', paper presented to Quality and Diversity in VET Research Second National Conference of the Australian Vocational Education and Training Research Association, 11–12 February, Melbourne.

Treleaven, L & Cecez-Kecmanovic, F 2001, 'Collaborative learning in a web-mediated environment', *Studies in Continuing Education*, vol.232, pp.169–84.

Weller, M 2000, 'Implementing a CMC tutor group for an existing distance education course', *Journal of Computer Assisted Learning*, vol.163, pp.178–83.

Regional perspectives on online learning

Chris Horton and Janet Osborne

Online learning has the potential to benefit people in regional areas significantly. This project* was designed to examine a number of key determinants of whether rural populations were, in fact, benefitting from online learning. The study identified who is accessing online learning and looked at their experiences—including the perceived barriers and benefits, as well as the public policy and investment implications, most notably the provision of adequate information technology to accommodate online learning.

Introduction

> *As I visited regional, rural and remote parts of Australia throughout 1998, 1999 and 2000, I heard the concerns of country people. They told me many things, including their concerns about the additional cost of living generally and of petrol prices in particular outside the capital cities. But these issues were subordinate to their far deeper concerns about the education prospects of their children and young people. Without exception, every community we visited expressed anxiety about whether children and young people had access to the quality education they needed to ensure them a future. They feared that their children and young people were slipping further behind, that their educational opportunities were far less than those of city children and young people, that as a result their children could not compete with the skills and qualifications of city children. ... They expect these issues to be addressed as a top priority, more important by far than a reduction of 1.5 cents in the price of a litre of petrol.* (Sidoti 2001, p.18)

ONLINE LEARNING IS integral to the policy base of the Federal Government's *Networking the nation* strategy. The expansion of online learning opportunities since the development and implementation of the 1999

* An outcome of this project is the report, *Online learning on location: Perspectives from regional Australia* (Brennan et al. forthcoming) which this chapter summarises.

Australian National Training Authority (ANTA) collaborative framework plan (EdNA VET Advisory Group 2000) has certainly enhanced access to education for some communities, groups and individuals. The purpose of this investigation was to look in depth at how well, and to what extent, regional and rural Australia are experiencing and capitalising on these innovations.

The research focus

The project team saw a need to investigate learning online in a regional environment because of the shortage of information available for policy-makers, information technology providers and educational developers as they devise strategies to enable people in regional and rural Australia to access education online and to improve their experiences and outcomes. The project set out to determine:

- whether there were different drivers of choice in rural and regional Australia than those affecting learning providers and learners in metropolitan Australia
- whether the generic problems identified in other research in online program provision and learning were exacerbated by distance from metropolitan centres
- how far the online alternatives had been exploited in regional areas
- the extent to which flexible learning options with an online component are viable options for providers and users in regional areas.

The research design identified four separate stakeholder interests within each delivery environment: learners, teachers, e-learning facilitators/flexible learning managers, and organisational leaders (chief executive officers). This finding accords with previous studies where these categories are detailed and explored. (See, for example, Brennan 2001; Horton 1999; Warner & Choy 2000.) The methodology draws on information provided from representatives of each of these interest groups within the four selected providers and regions of operation.

Participating providers were selected to ensure a spread across states and regional environments and from organisations with a stated commitment to the development and support of online learning. The provider sample and their locations offer some useful similarities for comparative purposes, particularly in terms of organisational dimensions, and the hub-and-spokes pattern of regional location/delivery from a key regional centre (or metropolitan fringe) to smaller towns and rural settlements. There is also a rich spread of demographic and occupational patterns across the provider locations, and a diversity of client needs and programs.

As noted above, this research explored online learning from the perspective of the learners, teachers, flexible learning managers, and chief executive officers of

four vocational education and training (VET) providers in different parts of regional Australia. Table 1 summarises the institutions and the numbers surveyed.

Table 1: Breakdown of the institutions and personnel surveyed

Whom we spoke with	Tropical North Queensland Institute of TAFE (Qld)	Goulburn Ovens Institute of TAFE (Vic.)	Onkaparinga Institute of TAFE (SA)	Wodonga Institute of TAFE (Vic.)	Totals
Learners	17	7	16	6	**46**
Teachers	6	4	8	5	**23**
Managers	2	1	1	1	**5**
Chief executive officers	1	1	1	1	**4**

The study was deliberately and specifically focussed on regional centres and their associated rural 'territory'. Eighty-nine per cent of Australia's non-metropolitan population (about 4.7 million people) live in such areas. However, the issues and needs of remote communities and populations are not directly addressed by this study. Nevertheless, the outcomes of this research may well clarify some aspects of the benefits of online learning and the barriers to online learning in remote Australia.

What we asked people

The project team structured discussions to explore the perspectives of the target group on seven key areas of interest:

- Who in regional Australia is accessing online learning? Where and how?
- What is the experience of current online learners in rural and regional areas?
- What are the perceived and projected benefits of enhancing access to online learning in regional Australia?
- What are the perceived barriers to extending the uptake of online learning in the four regions case-studied?
- What are the implications if these barriers are not successfully addressed?
- What do providers and communities within the four case studies identify as positive strategies to overcome barriers?
- What are the public policy and investment implications—perceived and real—in overcoming identified barriers?

What the current research is saying

The possibilities offered by online learning have provided a springboard for diversification and innovation in the delivery of education. Aspects of learning and teaching paradigms have been rethought and recontextualised and this has been a driver of much of the innovation and flexibility of online as an educational medium.

However, online learning has had a mixed response from learners and teachers. Among the reasons emerging from the literature and discussed by the project team in developing a coherent research methodology were:

- how easy or difficult they (learners) find it to access new technologies for communicating and learning because of issues such as:
  - where they live or work which influences, for example, the quality of information and communication technologies infrastructure and their degree of awareness of new technologies
  - their own or their organisation's financial situation—being able to afford to obtain necessary hardware, software and connections (internet)
  - their literacy levels
  - their ability to use a computer and the internet
- how skilled they are in an online environment searching for information, and making assessments of its quality, reliability, relevance and so on
- for learners, the extent of their ability to be self-directed, including being able to determine the expectations of courses and assessment tasks
- the availability and their knowledge of support structures (that is, who to contact for assistance, both technical and learning-related, and how and where)
- the time required to fulfill the demands of learning and teaching online. (The time required to access and research materials is often not taken into consideration when choosing this mode of teaching/study.)

Current research would seem to support the view that many learners are not suited to online learning for some of the reasons listed above (McNickle 1999; van Stavaren, Beverley & Bloch 1999; Warner, Christie & Choy 1998; Smith 2000). Research suggests that learners also experience difficulties because they do not feel secure in the same ways they do in a traditional classroom, where they experience a sense of guidance and community/social interaction (Mitchell & Bluer 1997; Warner & Choy 2000).

Hara and Kling (in Cashion 2000) report that many learners become frustrated with the technology and often drop out as a direct result of this

frustration. Many of these people are unable to differentiate or identify their problems as being related to hardware, software, or operational skills.

Difficulties in implementation and application are examined by Stewart-Rattray, Moran and Schueler (2000) who see variations in the implementation of flexible learning as being influenced by a number of factors, including access to education and training, especially for disadvantaged groups.

On the positive side, however, there are good news stories. Carroll and McNickle (2000) found that for learners who succeed in utilising an online mode of study, online learning has provided opportunities they would not have had previously. The flexibility associated with studying online becomes yet another positive attribute.

Brennan (2001) defines the preconditions for improving learner outcomes using online technologies as including:

- learners having a sense of ownership and community (Cochenour & Reynolds 1998)
- learning strategies that suit the individual needs of the learners
- reliable technology and intellectual material, and regular social interaction (Brennan 2001)
- well-planned, innovative and flexible learning materials
- evaluation of learner progress and attitudes to the delivery mode
- learners having knowledge and skills to use the technology (Misko 1999)
- learners having independent learning skills, including motivational skills (Misko 1999).

These preconditions both overlay and to some extent complement the preconditions for success identified by Kilpatrick (1997) in Brennan (2001). These included:

- lifestyle (Else & Hicks 1998)
- preferred mode of learning
- degree of comfort with the new learning technologies (Warner & Choy 2000)
- cost (Marquardt & Kearsley 1999)
- demands of the workplace or the educational institution
- comparisons with other available forms of delivery.

It would seem that all stakeholders in online learning—teachers, learners, managers and the organisations—are recognising and coming to grips with the complexities related to learning online and what influences their chances of being successful in that medium.

The case study sites

The providers and regional locations selected follow.

Onkaparinga Institute of TAFE, South Australia

Onkaparinga is based in outer suburban Adelaide, but its delivery covers much of the south-east of South Australia. It has five campuses located at Mount Barker, Murray Bridge, Noarlunga, O'Halloran Hill and Victor Harbor and learning centres on Kangaroo Island and at Pinnaroo. These facilities service a population of approximately 191 000.

Technical and further education (TAFE) in South Australia has a rich history of participating in the development and implementation of online learning approaches, with many teachers having been involved in a variety of types of online professional development for several years. Onkaparinga approaches flexible learning goals strategically. The goals for 2001–2004 are:

- increased availability of and more flexible delivery options
- increased enrolments in flexible delivery (5% per annum over three years).

Goulburn Ovens Institute of TAFE, Victoria

With its administrative centre and largest campus located in Shepparton in the Goulburn Valley, Goulburn Ovens TAFE has major campuses in Seymour, Benalla and Wangaratta and a number of smaller operational sites. The institute services a population of approximately 170 000.

Strategic goals related to flexible learning which will be supported by the provision of appropriate technology infrastructure to support learners' learning needs, identify the intention to:

- integrate information technology practices in program delivery options
- support the development of an 'online' program/course resources to meet customer needs
- provide all clients with access to a range of teaching delivery methodologies and options.

Wodonga Institute of TAFE, Victoria

Wodonga Institute of TAFE is situated approximately 300 kilometres north of Melbourne on the Victoria–New South Wales border. The institute has its main campus in Wodonga and two learning centres each over 100 kilometres distant in the small towns of Corryong and Mt Beauty. It services a regional population of approximately 100 000 on both sides of the Murray River.

Flexible delivery modes offered by the institute include self-paced distance learning, employing a range of resourcing modes, and partially online or in mixed mode where combinations of on- and off-campus study are customised to meet the needs of the learner.

Developing and promoting flexible learning is a strategic goal of the institute.

Tropical North Queensland Institute of TAFE, Far North Queensland

This institute is based around a major campus in Cairns with seven other campuses extending to the north as far as Thursday Island and south as far as Tully.

The eight campuses in Far North Queensland service an approximate population of 222 500. Enrolments for 2001 totalled 15 856 of which more than 670 enrolments were for partially or wholly online courses. Two hundred and thirty-eight courses across ten delivery areas were offered in 2002.

Research approach

For each of these sites, and consistent with our analysis of stakeholder interests, the research team determined that a 'layered' research design would deliver the richest and most useable data for addressing the key research questions. The primary methods selected were:

- structured individual interviews with learners, teachers, facilitators, chief executive officers
- progress/follow-up interviews with learners and teachers
- personal learner reportage/stories using 'learner diaries'
- provider case study data based on locally sourced demographics and corporate information supplied.

This range of methods was selected and developed to provide the capacity to gather personal observations and data over time, and from multiple points of view within the four delivery environments. In case study terms this provides triangulation on delivery functionality and issues. It also provides some challenges, with the analysis in terms of identifying and reinforcing patterns within and between the stakeholder data sets, and recognising patterns, relationships and exemplars between data sets and case studies, and across the multiple methods as a whole.

The research approach encountered a number of problems; for example, the learner diaries in practice required higher levels of researcher support to maintain the flow of information and observations than originally anticipated.

The research team had believed that the diaries would tell stories or report 'critical incidents'. Instead, in some cases, they became an active dialogue, with questions and prompts from the researchers informing the content of the diaries. Issues were reported and shared between researchers which were, in turn, passed onto other diarists. To this extent, these dialogues have an 'action research' element embedded in them—the self-conscious observation/reflection process, supported by an activating researcher.

The progress and follow-up interviews and diaries were designed to track people through the lived experience of learning flexibly and learning online. This became problematic for a number of reasons including:

- the difficulty in locating online learners in organisations
- the extent to which online learning was occurring
- the difficulty experienced in reconnecting with identified 'online learners' 4–6 weeks after the commencement interviews. Many are learning flexibly, and are therefore not often on campus, or are busy with other commitments such as work, family etc.
- the reluctance of students to commit to participating in online learner diaries because of the level of extra commitment and work involved.

What the learners said

Initially the research team was surprised to find that identifying groups of learners undertaking any form of learning online was not easy. Unless the learner was working in an exclusively distance mode, the case study organisations did not have a uniform way of recording which learners were studying online, whether wholly or partially.

The learners we did identify were mostly experiencing online learning as an integrated component of the course or module being delivered. We found very few 'purely' online learners, or learners experiencing online learning using a range of flexible delivery applications (chat, bulletin boards etc.).

The result of this first 'hurdle' was that some of the questions we asked did not generate the information needed to make conclusive judgements. We were not able to compare the perceptions of all students interviewed regarding their online experiences, as the learning experiences were extremely diverse, as were the applications of online learning as an educational technology.

Motivations for studying online

With regard to learners, responses indicated that they had a range of motivations for study and for using the online mode, including that it was:

- 'convenient'

- the only available mode at the time
- the only mode that would accommodate their personal and work commitments.

Students would generally study online again

Students generally reported positive experiences using online learning, even though many said it was not their preferred learning mode and that induction and information processes could be improved significantly.

The majority of respondents were sufficiently comfortable with their experience and felt it positive enough to persuade them to study online again—largely because of the convenience it offers. Those who would not use an online mode again included those who cited its slowness (an infrastructure issue) as their major concern and those with a strong preference for face-to-face learning modes. This latter group were prepared to consider a mixed mode of delivery (even if it incurred additional costs for travel, attending the institute etc.) if, in return, they were offered classroom interaction—the thing they missed most with online delivery.

Barriers to online learning: The learner perspective

There is a prevailing tenor of pragmatism in the remarks of the learners also present in the comments of teachers. It expresses itself in learner responses which talk about convenience, lack of choice and about the available options (if there are any) requiring travel. They also spoke of online study options being costly and of online options being incompatible with family and work commitments. These responses suggest that, while learners have some expectations of being able to overcome barriers, online learning has not been the panacea they had been looking for. From the learners' perspective, the failure to address the barriers to online learning provision in regional Australia will exacerbate the disadvantages that already exist in accessing a range of courses.

Included among the barriers are a range of infrastructure issues, including:

- lines that 'drop out'
- needing two lines (one to receive data, the other to communicate with a helpdesk or for the family to use while they are online)
- data transfer limitations that make the experience of online learning frustratingly slow.

These are also of concern to teachers and other organisational stakeholders. Many of these will require action at the state or national policy level to be addressed effectively.

What the teachers said

Our study included practitioners who were teaching in courses in a variety of disciplines from the health industry to business and information technology programs, to those supporting the professional development of other education professionals (workplace trainers and school support officers). Participants had been involved in the development of educational materials and tools, the development and trialling of platforms and in face-to-face and online delivery.

Most online learning is part of mixed-mode delivery

We discovered that much of the online teaching being done is embedded in classroom delivery or in off-campus/distance study. This meant that some of the research involved tracking down the teachers who had 'pockets' of online practice, which in itself meant finding the 'enthusiasts' or change agents in the organisation who were aware of the different practices going on. There seems no way (at least in the organisations we visited) of tracking 'online learners'.

The teachers we interviewed had vastly differing levels of experience in the use of information and communication technology as a communication and/or learning tool. They were also using the online medium in a range of different ways. At the most limited end of the online spectrum, teachers and students were communicating by email and using online resources. At the most sophisticated level, teachers were facilitating fully online programs, using video streaming, asynchronous and synchronous chat, bulletin boards, and using the web to enable students to access materials.

Most teachers do not prefer it as a mode of delivery

The vast majority of our teacher respondents indicated that online was not their preferred mode of teaching delivery. By including the online mode in their programs they were responding to the needs/demands of their institutions and/or their students. Only one practitioner chose to use the online mode because 'students learn better this way'. The others were concerned about the impact on students of the lack of face-to-face interaction, the impact of limited student literacy and computer skills, and the impact of telecommunication limitations. They believed that they were providing a positive experience for some of their students but that the problems identified above reduced the value of the experience for many others.

Barriers to online learning: The teacher perspective

The barriers to online uptake that teachers wanted to see addressed included the following:

- the lack of technical backup and trouble-shooting, helpdesk access, expertise etc.
- the limited computer/internet access that many students have outside their workplaces
- the information technology skills and knowledge base with which students begin courses.

In the previous section we suggested that teachers were pragmatically including online delivery in their personal and institutional range of offerings. The data we collected from them indicate that they are not entirely made up of enthusiastic 'early adopters'. Teachers are learning as they go and undertaking professional development. Many teachers saw themselves as 'learning as they went', developing tools, strategies, responses and materials as they learned with the learners. Several had been involved in the ANTA-funded professional development programs, Learnscope or Reframing the Future, and as a result of participation in one of these organisation-based professional development projects, had become interested in developing their skills.

A smaller number we spoke to had undertaken special professional development courses (such as the Graduate Diploma in Online and Flexible Learning) but these were in the minority. Many had also formed contacts and gained confidence through attending conferences and participating in online learning forums such as the ANTA Net*Working conferences.

What we witnessed, then, were teachers who had developed some materials (often in response to a professional development opportunity) that could be applied in a flexible way, but were primarily being delivered in the classroom context. The teachers explained that they were continuing to use and develop the materials because they could see value to their own career development, and to the range of alternatives they could offer to their students.

Teachers are in an interesting position in their institutions in relation to the implementation of online learning. They operationalise the strategic decisions of their chief executive officers and flexible learning managers, who are less connected with the teaching and learning situations on the ground. They are, however, given the responsibility to make those 'strategic decisions' work for learners. We felt that their responses to our questions were indicative of the tensions that exist in trying to bridge the competing expectations of organisational decision-makers and students.

What flexible learning managers and chief executive officers said

Speaking with chief executive officers and flexible learning managers, we wanted to establish what the strategic objectives and purposes of online learning were within organisations and compare these to the actual experiences of the learners and the understandings and practices of the teachers. We anticipated that they would articulate the vision and the aims of the organisation—in terms of developing an online teaching capability. They would also be able to indicate the extent to which they understood the level of progress within the organisation, what the issues were, and their actions to address the issues.

Online learning is not a major part of institutions' business strategies

Our specific questioning of the chief executive officers and the flexible learning managers gave us the impression that the implementation of flexible learning (and in particular online learning) was not a major part of the business strategy of the organisations in this study. This seems to be related to factors such as:

- the infrastructure difficulties of effective implementation
- problems with access to skilled staff and difficulties in skilling those staff who are available
- the lack of understanding of those responsible for the development of policy and communication platforms at a state level of the realities of the information and communication technologies situation in rural and regional Australia.

Managers seemed to be identifying online delivery 'stand alone options' as representing a major move away from core business. They appeared to remain unconvinced that either learners or teachers saw it as a viable learning alternative.

Online delivery is seen as part of the educational commitment to their community and the region

Many of those we interviewed saw online delivery as part of the educational commitment to being within, and part of, their regional area of operation. It:

- is a way of getting to remote learners and providing them with the tools to access a greater diversity of learning options
- gives learners the opportunity to experience a different range of subject areas, in addition to developing new technology-related skills

- is not a mode that suits everyone
- must be supported at least as well as traditional delivery
- should, in many cases, be developed inside a mixed-mode delivery model.

Flexible learning managers and chief executive officers placed a strong emphasis on the value of providing options for people within their communities. They talked about helping communities to stay together and to develop new pathways and opportunities. They also mentioned the needs of seasonal, and very isolated, workers—for whom online can form a link representing continuity. One interesting observation was that learners and communities may see online learning as 'less serious' and that communities may therefore not place a high value on it. Alternatively, some saw online learning as a means of both reaching across remote areas and alleviating isolation and increasing the social dimensions of learning.

Online learning offers flexibility for learners

Flexibility was cited frequently as a 'perceived' benefit of online learning for teachers and learners, but particularly for learners. This benefit is expressed in terms of allowing people to stay in their own regions, or to ensure the maintenance of links to other responsibilities such as families and work. Online learning may also improve flexibility for people who work in particular industries (for example, tourism, primary industry). It was also seen as affording the teaching organisation some flexibility, in that they can keep their materials in one place, update them regularly and allow easier access for other staff and learners.

Barriers to implementing online learning: The manager/ chief executive officer perspective

Flexible learning managers and chief executive officers did not see online learning as a cost-cutting exercise, and appeared well aware of the issues involved in implementing it. These included home access for teachers, solving industrial relations issues, and looking for new ways to value, maintain and replace infrastructure related to information technology services. Amongst the most frequently mentioned barriers were:

- telecommunications and bandwidth issues culminating in long download times and inaccessibility during business hours
- technical barriers—knowing what software to use, having appropriate hardware
- skills deficits (for teachers and learners)
- keeping equipment up to date

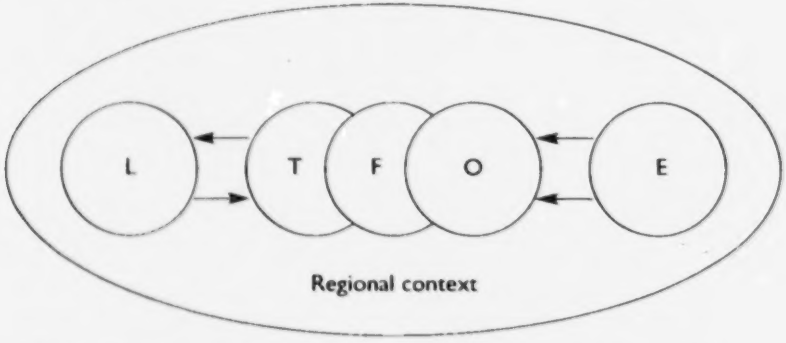
- learner readiness
- literacy and comprehension issues
- slow teacher adoption and adaptation.

The relationships at work in online learning

We reached a point in the development of the analysis of results where we found that our assumptions and design had powerfully differentiated the views of the various stakeholders. We felt that, through the development of a series of diagrams, these relationships could be examined and the differences in experience and perspective be explored.

Conventional teaching/learning relationships would suggest that the stakeholder relationships might be represented as shown in figure 1.

Figure 1: Assumption about conventional teaching/learning relationships



L = learners; T = teachers; F = flexible learning managers; O = chief executive officers/organisations; E = external forces, especially state funding/policy

In figure 1, we see learners and teachers with a high degree of inter-relatedness, contact and communication. Teachers and flexible learning managers are shown as intersecting because of the supportive and sometimes overlapping relationships they have. (Indeed, some flexible learning managers are, or have recently been in teacher roles.)

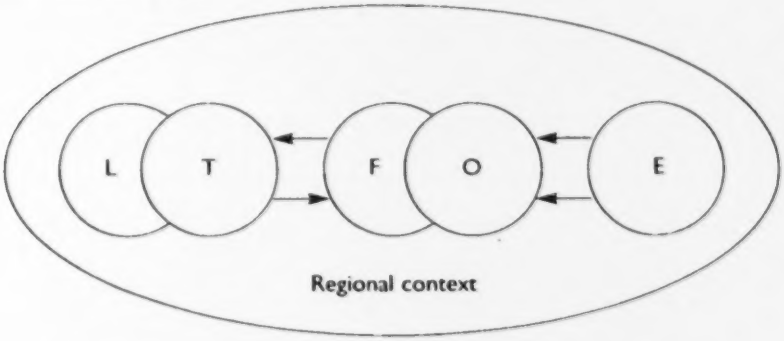
The organisation has more contact and relationship with the flexible learning manager and rather less with the teachers' and learners' perspectives. The organisations form relationships with, and attempt to influence the policy elements in the equation.

There is certainly an overlap of experience/vision among the organisational interests, along with a congruence of values and purpose. There is, however, a degree of separation of experience (or perceived experience) between the

learners on the one hand, and the state (policy/funding) interests on the other. To successfully engage the learner, there is a significant gap to be worked on. This may be achieved through a more effective application of the organisation's resources. In the online setting, interaction with the teachers and the technology should assist with this. A highly effective system does eliminate this gap; however, failure to address it can lead to the learner disengaging from both the organisation and the learning process.

What we found in the case study environments were situations which could be represented by one of the following two variants.

Figure 2: The first variant



L = learners; T = teachers; F = flexible learning managers; O = chief executive officers/organisations; E = external forces, especially state funding/policy

In variant 1 (figure 2) the learners and teachers have a high degree of congruence of goals, and shared experiences of the process. This includes similar perceptions of what makes it work and what the frustrations are. The teacher is the 'frontline operator' fighting to secure an effective alignment of resource to task, and trying to bridge gaps in service through the extra application of time and commitment. Typically, both the learners and teachers describe a lack of resources (money, skill, technology, time) and inadequate systems support as inhibiting effectiveness.

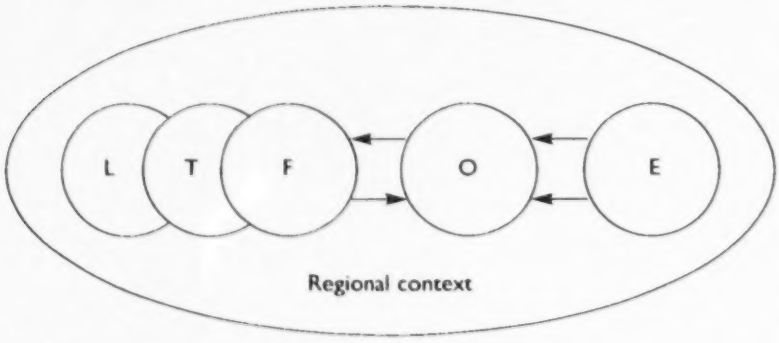
The separation experience and perceptions become apparent between those directly involved in the learning activity (learner/teacher), and the rest of the organisational setting (flexible learning managers/chief executive officers). Flexible learning managers/chief executive officers describe the alignment of values and experiences differently from learners and teachers, setting out the organisational perspective clearly, but often at odds with what is actually happening. The report of flexible learning managers/chief executive officers often does not match the current experiences of the learners and the teachers.

In variant 2 (figure 3) the flexible learning manager (who may also be an online teacher), experiences somewhat more detachment from the

organisational goals and systems, and becomes more of an advocate trying to meet the actual needs and interests of learners, and address the concerns of the teacher. Flexible learning managers endeavour to make the provider systems adapt to these needs, rather than the other way round.

In both cases a gap exists between goals and expectations at the provider level, and government policy, investment strategies, and telecommunication facilities. These may be exacerbated as a consequence of regional location and conditions.

Figure 3: The second variant



L = learners; T = teachers; F = flexible learning managers; O = chief executive officers/organisations; E = external forces, especially state funding/policy

Conclusions and findings

This discussion represents a snapshot of our work to date and we are witnessing the emergence of a number of trends and patterns. Nevertheless, this study confirms much of what has been found in a range of the other studies commissioned and reported in this book of readings—whether the studies had a rural or regional base or not. It seems that, whatever the location, problems are similar—but may vary in degree because of the local context. Some of the patterns and trends which seem to be emerging are described below.

At the organisation (corporate) level there is:

- qualified commitment to online learning. The qualification stems from a lack of conviction about the current viability of online learning and the acceptability of online learning to the diverse client groups
- some mismatch between public (political) statements about the value and possibilities of online learning, and the realities of the telecommunication systems these organisations have to deal with

- little evidence of an integrated corporate approach to the development of systems and strategies related to online learning. This includes understanding how well (or poorly) or how much and where online learning is being developed and delivered.

In relation to program offerings and the choices made to employ an online mode we have noted:

- Courses or modules are being offered online if class sizes are found to be too small to run viably face to face, rather than having been planned as part of a deliberate online delivery strategy.
- Online learning is occurring in all sorts of patterns and styles—from fully online courses (although it was hard for us to find anyone doing these) to learners undertaking parts of modules online, including using online resources in a traditional classroom setting, with a substantial amount of face-to-face access to teachers and peers.

Teachers are telling us that:

- The online environment presents them with a range of challenges that we did not hear voiced with the same intensity at the corporate level.
- Their use of the online delivery medium is driven by a range of pragmatic considerations, including their own need to maintain their 'online' skills and options for career enhancement.
- They are still developing confidence in terms of understanding their own online learning style; they are also still experimenting with flexible materials and associated features (that is, chat rooms, bulletin boards, discussion forums etc.).

We are hearing from learners that:

- They are using (not necessarily choosing) the online mode because it is practical for their situation.
- Their experience of the online environment is sufficiently positive for them to consider using it again.
- They do not routinely use all the 'features' offered by online learning (for example, chat rooms, bulletin boards, discussion forums) and few had anything to say about these features, as most are experiencing online as a mixed mode of delivery.
- The promise of 'anywhere, anytime ...' flexible delivery is not what they are experiencing when participating in online courses.

Regional providers are caught between promoting their state's construct of online learning, designed to support an expanding cohort of skilled users of web-based systems, and the local reality of learners not yet ready or willing to abandon familiar learning modes that offer them resources and reassurance.

References

Brennan, R 2001, *All that glitters is not gold: Online delivery of education and training*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Carroll, T & McNickle, C 2000, *Online student services report, an online initiative within the ANTA Framework for National Collaboration in Flexible Learning in VET 2000–2004*, Canberra Institute of Technology, Canberra.

Cashion, J 2000, 'Research in online education', paper presented to Moving Online conference, 18–19 August, Southern Cross University, Gold Coast.

Cochenour, J & Reynolds, C 1998, 'Integrating computer technologies in distance learning as part of teacher preparation and inservice: Guidelines for success', In site 1998: Society for Information Technology and Teacher Education International Conference, Washington, DC March 10–14 (ERIC Document Reproduction Service ED 421 096).

EdNA VET Advisory Group 2000, *Strategy 2000—Flexible learning for the information economy: The framework for national collaboration in vocational education and training 2000–2004*, Australian National Training Authority, Brisbane.

Else, R & Hicks, R 1998, *Messages received: Use of online technology for the delivery of vocational training to remote North West Australia: A feasibility study*, Hedland College of Social Research Centre, South Hedland, Western Australia.

Horton, C 1999, *Prepared to be flexible*, Australian National Training Authority/Wodonga Institute of TAFE, Wodonga.

McNickle, C 1999, *Flexible delivery: Induction strategies and support for learner success*, Canberra Institute of Technology, Canberra.

Marquardt, M & Kearsley, G 1999, *Technology-based learning: Maximising human performance and corporate success*, St Lucie Press, Boca Raton, Florida, USA.

Misko, J 1999, *Different modes of delivery—student outcomes and students' perspectives*, Australian Vocational Education and Training Research Association, Melbourne.

Mitchell, J & Bluer, R 1997 *A planning model for innovation: New learning technologies*, Office of Training and Further Education, Melbourne.

Networking the nation: The Commonwealth Government's Regional Telecommunications Infrastructure Fund, 1997–2002, http://www.dcita.gov.au/Article/0,,0_1-2_3-4_106337,00.html [accessed: 15 November 2002].

Sidoti, C 2001, 'What rural communities expect from TAFE', paper presented to the TAFE Directors' Australia 2001 Annual Conference, Brisbane.

Stewart-Rattray, J, Moran, L & Schueler, J 2000, *Scope of flexible learning and implications for improved data collecting and reporting systems*, NCVER, Adelaide.

Smith, P 2000 'Flexible delivery and apprentice training: Preferences, problems and challenges', *Journal of Vocational Education and Training*, vol.52, no.3, pp.483–503.

Van Stavaren, L, Beverley, S & Bloch, B 1999, *Student support in flexible delivery*, Vocational Education and Assessment Centre, Sydney.

Warner, D & Choy, S 2000, *Readiness of VET clients for flexible delivery including online learning*, Australian National Training Authority, Brisbane.

Warner, D, Christie, G & Choy, S 1998, *The readiness of the VET sector for flexible delivery including online delivery*, EdNA VET Working Group, Australian National Training Authority, Brisbane.

Online learning: Research readings summarises and reflects on the research conducted within the Australian Flexible Learning Framework and from other sources. Individual chapters address a range of issues related to flexible approaches to delivery, and online learning in particular.

For online access to our full range of online reports please visit:

www.ncver.edu.au/online.htm

ISBN 1 74096 109 9 print edition
ISBN 1 74096 110 2 web edition

U.S. Department of Education
Office of Educational Research and Improvement (OERI)
National Library of Education (NLE)
Educational Resources Information Center (ERIC)

NOTICE

Reproduction Basis

[X] This document is covered by a signed "Reproduction Release (Blanket)" form (on file within the ERIC system), encompassing all or classes of documents from its source organization and, therefore, does not require a "Specific Document" Release form.

[ ] This document is Federally-funded, or carries its own permission to reproduce, or is otherwise in the public domain and, therefore, may be reproduced by ERIC without a signed Reproduction Release form (either "Specific Document" or "Blanket").